Page 618 SUPERIOR COURT OF THE STATE OF CALIFORNIA 1 2 COUNTY OF SAN FRANCISCO 3 4 ELIEZER WILLIAMS, a minor, by) SWEETIE WILLIAMS, his quardian ad) litem, et al., each individually 5) and on behalf of all others) similarly situated, 6 7 Plaintiffs,) No. 312236 8 vs. 9 STATE OF CALIFORNIA; DELAINE EASTIN, State Superintendent of 10 Public Instruction; STATE 11 DEPARTMENT OF EDUCATION; STATE BOARD OF EDUCATION, 12 Defendants. 13 14 15 16 17 DEPOSITION OF 18 JEANNIE OAKES, VOLUME IV 19 TAKEN ON 20 WEDNESDAY, MARCH 12, 2003 21 22 23 Reported by: 24 Cathy A. Reece, RPR, CSR No. 5546 25

$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $		Page 621 1 APPEARANCES (Continued) 2 FOR THE INTERVENOR LOS ANGELES UNIFIED SCHOOL DISTRICT: 4 LOZANO SMITH 5 BY: JUDD L. JORDAN, ESQ. 6 20 Ragsdale Drive, Suite 201 7 Monterey, California 93940-5758 8 (831) 646-1501 9 Image: FOR THE INTERVENOR CALIFORNIA SCHOOL BOARD ASSOCIATION: 11 LAW OFFICES OF OLSON HAGEL & FISHBURN LLP 12 BY: N. EUGENE HILL, ESQ. 13 555 Capitol Mall, Suite 1425 14 Sacramento, California 95814-4602 15 (916) 442-2952 16 Image: Formation of the image for th
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	Page 620 APPEARANCES (Continued) FOR THE DEFENDANT STATE OF CALIFORNIA: OMELVENY & MYERS, LLP BY: DAVID L. HERRON, ESQ. 400 South Hope Street, Suite 1500 Los Angeles, California 90071-2899 (213) 430-7221 FOR DEFENDANT DELAINE EASTIN, STATE SUPERINTENDENT OF PUBLIC INSTRUCTION, STATE DEPARTMENT OF EDUCATION, STATE BOARD OF EDUCATION: STATE OF CALIFORNIA DEPARTMENT OF JUSTICE, OFFICE OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL BY: JOSEPH O. EGAN, ESQ. 1300 I Street, Suite 1101 Sacramento, California 94244-2550 (916) 327-6819	Page 622 1 INDEX 2 WITNESS: JEANNIE OAKES 4 5 6 EXAMINATION PAGE 7 BY MR. HERRON 625, 713 8 9 EXHIBITS 10 EXHIBITS MARKED 12 19 E-mail string, beginning e-mail from 625 Oakes to Grubb, dated 1-11-02, Bates 13 Nos. 0795 and 0283 628 14 20 Letter from Oakes to Londen, dated 628 8-22-01, Bates No. 07122 5 1 E-mail string, beginning e-mail 637 16 from Oakes to Timar, dated 4-30-02, Bates Nos. 11817 through 19 637 1 17 2 E-mail string, beginning e-mail 641 18 from Koski to Oakes, dated 7-19-02, Bates Nos. 07925 and 26 1 19 2 E-mail string, beginning e-mail 641 18 from Koski to Oakes to Londen, dated 661 20 California, undated, Bates Nos. 09048 through 50 21 E-mail from Oakes to Londen, dated 661 22 E-mail from Oakes to Londen, dated 8-26-01, 24 24 </td

		Page 623		Page 625
1 2	26	E X H I B I T S (Continued) Williams Expert Team Background 672	1 2	JEANNIE OAKES, having been first duly sworn, was
3 4	27	Papers, dated through April 2002, Bates No. 07127 Letter from Oakes to Londen, dated 678	2 3	examined and testified as follows:
5	21	Letter from Oakes to Londen, dated 678 8-22-01, Bates No. 09043	4	
	28	Letter from Kreeger to Oakes, dated 684 11-12-01, Bates No. 00172	5	EXAMINATION
	29	Letter from Welch to Oakes, dated 686 3-14-02, with attachment, Bates	6	BY MR. HERRON:
8 9	30	Nos. 01363 and 64 A Survey of the Status of Equality 686	7 8	Q. Good morning, Dr. Oakes.A. Good morning.
10	50	in Public Education in California, dated March 2002, Bates Nos.	9	Q. Have you recently consumed any medication,
11		11599 through 619	10	alcohol or any other substance that could cloud your
	31	Typewritten notes, undated, Bates 689 Nos. 13743 and 44	11	mind or interfere with your ability to give your best
	32	Typewriten notes, undated, Bates 690 Nos. 09584 through 86	12	testimony here today?
14	33	E-mail string, beginning e-mail 691	13 14	A. No.Q. Any other reason we can't proceed?
15	55	from Oakes to Affeldt, dated 12-3-01, Bates Nos. 00198 through 203	14	A. No.
16	34	Letter from Oakes to Lou Harris, 735	16	Q. Okay. This will be 19.
17	54	dated 12-01, Bates Nos. 09062 through 66	17	(Exhibit 19 was marked for I.D.)
18	35	Typewritten notes, dated 12-6-01, 740	18	BY MR. HERRON:
19	36	Bates Nos. 09055 through 61 E-mail string, beginning e-mail 743	19 20	Q. Have you had an opportunity to review Exhibit 19?
20	50	from Darling-Hammond to Oakes, dated 12-9-01, Bates Nos. 12132	20 21	A. I have.
21		through 38	22	Q. This is a two-page exhibit of e-mails
	37	Harris Study No. 02003, dated 799 January 2002, Bates Nos. 11919	23	apparently unrelated, except for the fact they both
23		through 29	24	involve you and Norton Grubb. They are Bates stamped as
25			25	Plaintiffs' XP-NG 0795 and 0283.
		Page 624		Page 626
1		Page 624 E X H I B I T S (Continued)	1	
1 2	38	E X H I B I T S (Continued) B Document titled, "Final Version," 801	1 2	Page 626 Do you recall these documents? A. I actually don't, but I believe they are
	38	E X H I B I T S (Continued) B Document titled, "Final Version," 801 dated January 2002, Bates Nos.	2 3	Do you recall these documents? A. I actually don't, but I believe they are something I have seen before.
2	38 39	E X H I B I T S (Continued) Document titled, "Final Version," 801 dated January 2002, Bates Nos. 13748 through 55 E-mail string, beginning e-mail 818	2 3 4	Do you recall these documents? A. I actually don't, but I believe they are something I have seen before. Q. Okay. Let's look at 0283 first.
2 3		E X H I B I T S (Continued) B Document titled, "Final Version," 801 dated January 2002, Bates Nos. 13748 through 55	2 3 4 5	Do you recall these documents? A. I actually don't, but I believe they are something I have seen before. Q. Okay. Let's look at 0283 first. This is an e-mail dated as of April 25, 2002
2 3		 E X H I B I T S (Continued) Document titled, "Final Version," 801 dated January 2002, Bates Nos. 13748 through 55 E-mail string, beginning e-mail 818 from Oakes to Saunders, Bates Nos. 12029 and 30 E-mail string, beginning e-mail 821 	2 3 4 5 6	Do you recall these documents? A. I actually don't, but I believe they are something I have seen before. Q. Okay. Let's look at 0283 first. This is an e-mail dated as of April 25, 2002 from Norton Grubb to various people including you;
2 3 4 5	39	E X H I B I T S (Continued) Document titled, "Final Version," 801 dated January 2002, Bates Nos. 13748 through 55 E-mail string, beginning e-mail 818 from Oakes to Saunders, Bates Nos. 12029 and 30	2 3 4 5	Do you recall these documents? A. I actually don't, but I believe they are something I have seen before. Q. Okay. Let's look at 0283 first. This is an e-mail dated as of April 25, 2002
2 3 4 5 6	39	 E X H I B I T S (Continued) Document titled, "Final Version," 801 dated January 2002, Bates Nos. 13748 through 55 E-mail string, beginning e-mail 818 from Oakes to Saunders, Bates Nos. 12029 and 30 E-mail string, beginning e-mail 821 from Luczak to Oakes, dated 1-31-02, Bates Nos. 12130 and 31 E-mail from Auchincloss to Stich 822 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Do you recall these documents? A. I actually don't, but I believe they are something I have seen before. Q. Okay. Let's look at 0283 first. This is an e-mail dated as of April 25, 2002 from Norton Grubb to various people including you; correct? A. I am copied on it. It is not to me. Q. Okay. He attaches, apparently, a revised
2 3 4 5 6 7	39 40	 E X H I B I T S (Continued) Document titled, "Final Version," 801 dated January 2002, Bates Nos. 13748 through 55 E-mail string, beginning e-mail 818 from Oakes to Saunders, Bates Nos. 12029 and 30 E-mail string, beginning e-mail 821 from Luczak to Oakes, dated 1-31-02, Bates Nos. 12130 and 31 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Do you recall these documents? A. I actually don't, but I believe they are something I have seen before. Q. Okay. Let's look at 0283 first. This is an e-mail dated as of April 25, 2002 from Norton Grubb to various people including you; correct? A. I am copied on it. It is not to me. Q. Okay. He attaches, apparently, a revised version of his paper; is that right?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	39 40	 E X H I B I T S (Continued) Document titled, "Final Version," 801 dated January 2002, Bates Nos. 13748 through 55 E-mail string, beginning e-mail 818 from Oakes to Saunders, Bates Nos. 12029 and 30 E-mail string, beginning e-mail 821 from Luczak to Oakes, dated 1-31-02, Bates Nos. 12130 and 31 E-mail from Auchincloss to Stich 822 Regan, dated 2-11-02, Bates No. 00774 E-mail from Auchincloss to Stich 824 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Do you recall these documents? A. I actually don't, but I believe they are something I have seen before. Q. Okay. Let's look at 0283 first. This is an e-mail dated as of April 25, 2002 from Norton Grubb to various people including you; correct? A. I am copied on it. It is not to me. Q. Okay. He attaches, apparently, a revised version of his paper; is that right? A. There is an attachment it indicates there
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	39 40 41	 E X H I B I T S (Continued) Document titled, "Final Version," 801 dated January 2002, Bates Nos. 13748 through 55 E-mail string, beginning e-mail 818 from Oakes to Saunders, Bates Nos. 12029 and 30 E-mail string, beginning e-mail 821 from Luczak to Oakes, dated 1-31-02, Bates Nos. 12130 and 31 E-mail from Auchincloss to Stich 822 Regan, dated 2-11-02, Bates No. 00774 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Do you recall these documents? A. I actually don't, but I believe they are something I have seen before. Q. Okay. Let's look at 0283 first. This is an e-mail dated as of April 25, 2002 from Norton Grubb to various people including you; correct? A. I am copied on it. It is not to me. Q. Okay. He attaches, apparently, a revised version of his paper; is that right? A. There is an attachment it indicates there is an attachment. It says, "Williams paper revised
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	39 40 41	 E X H I B I T S (Continued) Document titled, "Final Version," 801 dated January 2002, Bates Nos. 13748 through 55 E-mail string, beginning e-mail 818 from Oakes to Saunders, Bates Nos. 12029 and 30 E-mail string, beginning e-mail 821 from Luczak to Oakes, dated 1-31-02, Bates Nos. 12130 and 31 E-mail from Auchincloss to Stich 822 Regan, dated 2-11-02, Bates No. 00774 E-mail from Auchincloss to Stich 824 Regan, dated 2-11-02 and attachment, 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Do you recall these documents? A. I actually don't, but I believe they are something I have seen before. Q. Okay. Let's look at 0283 first. This is an e-mail dated as of April 25, 2002 from Norton Grubb to various people including you; correct? A. I am copied on it. It is not to me. Q. Okay. He attaches, apparently, a revised version of his paper; is that right? A. There is an attachment it indicates there
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	39 40 41	 E X H I B I T S (Continued) Document titled, "Final Version," 801 dated January 2002, Bates Nos. 13748 through 55 E-mail string, beginning e-mail 818 from Oakes to Saunders, Bates Nos. 12029 and 30 E-mail string, beginning e-mail 821 from Luczak to Oakes, dated 1-31-02, Bates Nos. 12130 and 31 E-mail from Auchincloss to Stich 822 Regan, dated 2-11-02, Bates No. 00774 E-mail from Auchincloss to Stich 824 Regan, dated 2-11-02 and attachment, 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Do you recall these documents? A. I actually don't, but I believe they are something I have seen before. Q. Okay. Let's look at 0283 first. This is an e-mail dated as of April 25, 2002 from Norton Grubb to various people including you; correct? A. I am copied on it. It is not to me. Q. Okay. He attaches, apparently, a revised version of his paper; is that right? A. There is an attachment it indicates there is an attachment. It says, "Williams paper revised version." Q. Did you review that paper and provide comments to Dr. Grubb?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	39 40 41 42	 E X H I B I T S (Continued) Document titled, "Final Version," 801 dated January 2002, Bates Nos. 13748 through 55 E-mail string, beginning e-mail 818 from Oakes to Saunders, Bates Nos. 12029 and 30 E-mail string, beginning e-mail 821 from Luczak to Oakes, dated 1-31-02, Bates Nos. 12130 and 31 E-mail from Auchincloss to Stich 822 Regan, dated 2-11-02, Bates No. 00774 E-mail from Auchincloss to Stich 824 Regan, dated 2-11-02 and attachment, Bates Nos. 00775 and 05167 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Do you recall these documents? A. I actually don't, but I believe they are something I have seen before. Q. Okay. Let's look at 0283 first. This is an e-mail dated as of April 25, 2002 from Norton Grubb to various people including you; correct? A. I am copied on it. It is not to me. Q. Okay. He attaches, apparently, a revised version of his paper; is that right? A. There is an attachment it indicates there is an attachment. It says, "Williams paper revised version." Q. Did you review that paper and provide comments to Dr. Grubb? A. I don't recall.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	39 40 41 42	 E X H I B I T S (Continued) Document titled, "Final Version," 801 dated January 2002, Bates Nos. 13748 through 55 E-mail string, beginning e-mail 818 from Oakes to Saunders, Bates Nos. 12029 and 30 E-mail string, beginning e-mail 821 from Luczak to Oakes, dated 1-31-02, Bates Nos. 12130 and 31 E-mail from Auchincloss to Stich 822 Regan, dated 2-11-02, Bates No. 00774 E-mail from Auchincloss to Stich 824 Regan, dated 2-11-02 and attachment, Bates Nos. 00775 and 05167 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Do you recall these documents? A. I actually don't, but I believe they are something I have seen before. Q. Okay. Let's look at 0283 first. This is an e-mail dated as of April 25, 2002 from Norton Grubb to various people including you; correct? A. I am copied on it. It is not to me. Q. Okay. He attaches, apparently, a revised version of his paper; is that right? A. There is an attachment it indicates there is an attachment. It says, "Williams paper revised version." Q. Did you review that paper and provide comments to Dr. Grubb? A. I don't recall. Q. Did you ever review Mr Dr. Grubb's paper
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	39 40 41 42 QI	 E X H I B I T S (Continued) Document titled, "Final Version," 801 dated January 2002, Bates Nos. 13748 through 55 E-mail string, beginning e-mail 818 from Oakes to Saunders, Bates Nos. 12029 and 30 E-mail string, beginning e-mail 821 from Luczak to Oakes, dated 1-31-02, Bates Nos. 12130 and 31 E-mail from Auchincloss to Stich 822 Regan, dated 2-11-02, Bates No. 00774 E-mail from Auchincloss to Stich 824 Regan, dated 2-11-02 and attachment, Bates Nos. 00775 and 05167 UESTIONS WITNESS WAS INSTRUCTED NOT TO ANSWER: (NONE) 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Do you recall these documents? A. I actually don't, but I believe they are something I have seen before. Q. Okay. Let's look at 0283 first. This is an e-mail dated as of April 25, 2002 from Norton Grubb to various people including you; correct? A. I am copied on it. It is not to me. Q. Okay. He attaches, apparently, a revised version of his paper; is that right? A. There is an attachment it indicates there is an attachment. It says, "Williams paper revised version." Q. Did you review that paper and provide comments to Dr. Grubb? A. I don't recall. Q. Did you ever review Mr Dr. Grubb's paper and provide him comments?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	39 40 41 42 QI	 E X H I B I T S (Continued) Document titled, "Final Version," 801 dated January 2002, Bates Nos. 13748 through 55 E-mail string, beginning e-mail 818 from Oakes to Saunders, Bates Nos. 12029 and 30 E-mail string, beginning e-mail 821 from Luczak to Oakes, dated 1-31-02, Bates Nos. 12130 and 31 E-mail from Auchincloss to Stich 822 Regan, dated 2-11-02, Bates No. 00774 E-mail from Auchincloss to Stich 824 Regan, dated 2-11-02 and attachment, Bates Nos. 00775 and 05167 UESTIONS WITNESS WAS INSTRUCTED NOT TO ANSWER: (NONE) WFORMATION TO BE SUPPLIED: 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Do you recall these documents? A. I actually don't, but I believe they are something I have seen before. Q. Okay. Let's look at 0283 first. This is an e-mail dated as of April 25, 2002 from Norton Grubb to various people including you; correct? A. I am copied on it. It is not to me. Q. Okay. He attaches, apparently, a revised version of his paper; is that right? A. There is an attachment it indicates there is an attachment. It says, "Williams paper revised version." Q. Did you review that paper and provide comments to Dr. Grubb? A. I don't recall. Q. Did you ever review Mr Dr. Grubb's paper
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	39 40 41 42 QI	E X H I B I T S (Continued) Document titled, "Final Version," 801 dated January 2002, Bates Nos. 13748 through 55 E-mail string, beginning e-mail 818 from Oakes to Saunders, Bates Nos. 12029 and 30 E-mail string, beginning e-mail 821 from Luczak to Oakes, dated 1-31-02, Bates Nos. 12130 and 31 E-mail from Auchincloss to Stich 822 Regan, dated 2-11-02, Bates No. 00774 E-mail from Auchincloss to Stich 824 Regan, dated 2-11-02 and attachment, Bates Nos. 00775 and 05167 UESTIONS WITNESS WAS INSTRUCTED NOT TO ANSWER: (NONE) IFORMATION TO BE SUPPLIED: PAGE LINE 647 6	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 Do you recall these documents? A. I actually don't, but I believe they are something I have seen before. Q. Okay. Let's look at 0283 first. This is an e-mail dated as of April 25, 2002 from Norton Grubb to various people including you; correct? A. I am copied on it. It is not to me. Q. Okay. He attaches, apparently, a revised version of his paper; is that right? A. There is an attachment it indicates there is an attachment. It says, "Williams paper revised version." Q. Did you review that paper and provide comments to Dr. Grubb? A. I don't recall. Q. Did you ever review Mr Dr. Grubb's paper and provide him comments? A. I reviewed the final version of Mr. Grubb's paper in conjunction with my preparation of the third expert report.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	39 40 41 42 QI	E X H I B I T S (Continued) 3 Document titled, "Final Version," 801 dated January 2002, Bates Nos. 13748 through 55 9 E-mail string, beginning e-mail 818 from Oakes to Saunders, Bates Nos. 12029 and 30 9 E-mail string, beginning e-mail 821 from Luczak to Oakes, dated 1-31-02, Bates Nos. 12130 and 31 1 E-mail from Auchincloss to Stich 822 Regan, dated 2-11-02, Bates No. 00774 2 E-mail from Auchincloss to Stich 824 Regan, dated 2-11-02 and attachment, Bates Nos. 00775 and 05167 UESTIONS WITNESS WAS INSTRUCTED NOT TO ANSWER: (NONE) IFORMATION TO BE SUPPLIED: PAGE LINE	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Do you recall these documents? A. I actually don't, but I believe they are something I have seen before. Q. Okay. Let's look at 0283 first. This is an e-mail dated as of April 25, 2002 from Norton Grubb to various people including you; correct? A. I am copied on it. It is not to me. Q. Okay. He attaches, apparently, a revised version of his paper; is that right? A. There is an attachment it indicates there is an attachment. It says, "Williams paper revised version." Q. Did you review that paper and provide comments to Dr. Grubb? A. I don't recall. Q. Did you ever review Mr Dr. Grubb's paper and provide him comments? A. I reviewed the final version of Mr. Grubb's paper in conjunction with my preparation of the third expert report.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	39 40 41 42 QI	E X H I B I T S (Continued) Document titled, "Final Version," 801 dated January 2002, Bates Nos. 13748 through 55 E-mail string, beginning e-mail 818 from Oakes to Saunders, Bates Nos. 12029 and 30 E-mail string, beginning e-mail 821 from Luczak to Oakes, dated 1-31-02, Bates Nos. 12130 and 31 E-mail from Auchincloss to Stich 822 Regan, dated 2-11-02, Bates No. 00774 E-mail from Auchincloss to Stich 824 Regan, dated 2-11-02 and attachment, Bates Nos. 00775 and 05167 UESTIONS WITNESS WAS INSTRUCTED NOT TO ANSWER: (NONE) IFORMATION TO BE SUPPLIED: PAGE LINE 647 6	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 Do you recall these documents? A. I actually don't, but I believe they are something I have seen before. Q. Okay. Let's look at 0283 first. This is an e-mail dated as of April 25, 2002 from Norton Grubb to various people including you; correct? A. I am copied on it. It is not to me. Q. Okay. He attaches, apparently, a revised version of his paper; is that right? A. There is an attachment it indicates there is an attachment. It says, "Williams paper revised version." Q. Did you review that paper and provide comments to Dr. Grubb? A. I don't recall. Q. Did you ever review Mr Dr. Grubb's paper and provide him comments? A. I reviewed the final version of Mr. Grubb's paper in conjunction with my preparation of the third expert report.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	39 40 41 42 QI	E X H I B I T S (Continued) Document titled, "Final Version," 801 dated January 2002, Bates Nos. 13748 through 55 E-mail string, beginning e-mail 818 from Oakes to Saunders, Bates Nos. 12029 and 30 E-mail string, beginning e-mail 821 from Luczak to Oakes, dated 1-31-02, Bates Nos. 12130 and 31 E-mail from Auchincloss to Stich 822 Regan, dated 2-11-02, Bates No. 00774 E-mail from Auchincloss to Stich 824 Regan, dated 2-11-02 and attachment, Bates Nos. 00775 and 05167 UESTIONS WITNESS WAS INSTRUCTED NOT TO ANSWER: (NONE) IFORMATION TO BE SUPPLIED: PAGE LINE 647 6	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	 Do you recall these documents? A. I actually don't, but I believe they are something I have seen before. Q. Okay. Let's look at 0283 first. This is an e-mail dated as of April 25, 2002 from Norton Grubb to various people including you; correct? A. I am copied on it. It is not to me. Q. Okay. He attaches, apparently, a revised version of his paper; is that right? A. There is an attachment it indicates there is an attachment. It says, "Williams paper revised version." Q. Did you review that paper and provide comments to Dr. Grubb? A. I don't recall. Q. Did you ever review Mr Dr. Grubb's paper and provide him comments? A. I reviewed the final version of Mr. Grubb's paper in conjunction with my preparation of the third expert report. If I provided any other comments to him, they would have been in the form of an e-mail, and you would have it.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	39 40 41 42 QI	E X H I B I T S (Continued) Document titled, "Final Version," 801 dated January 2002, Bates Nos. 13748 through 55 E-mail string, beginning e-mail 818 from Oakes to Saunders, Bates Nos. 12029 and 30 E-mail string, beginning e-mail 821 from Luczak to Oakes, dated 1-31-02, Bates Nos. 12130 and 31 E-mail from Auchincloss to Stich 822 Regan, dated 2-11-02, Bates No. 00774 E-mail from Auchincloss to Stich 824 Regan, dated 2-11-02 and attachment, Bates Nos. 00775 and 05167 UESTIONS WITNESS WAS INSTRUCTED NOT TO ANSWER: (NONE) IFORMATION TO BE SUPPLIED: PAGE LINE 647 6	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 Do you recall these documents? A. I actually don't, but I believe they are something I have seen before. Q. Okay. Let's look at 0283 first. This is an e-mail dated as of April 25, 2002 from Norton Grubb to various people including you; correct? A. I am copied on it. It is not to me. Q. Okay. He attaches, apparently, a revised version of his paper; is that right? A. There is an attachment it indicates there is an attachment. It says, "Williams paper revised version." Q. Did you review that paper and provide comments to Dr. Grubb? A. I don't recall. Q. Did you ever review Mr Dr. Grubb's paper and provide him comments? A. I reviewed the final version of Mr. Grubb's paper in conjunction with my preparation of the third expert report.

20.00	627
age	027

	Page 627		Page 629
1	Q. Okay. Let's turn to 0795.	1	fairly quickly.
2	This is an e-mail from you to Dr. Grubb dated	2	I think we discussed some of this before?
3	January 11, 2002; correct?	3	A. Yes.
4	A. Yes.	4	Q. Who did you send it to?
5	Q. What is the purpose of the e-mail?	5	A. I sent it to Jack Londen, I believe. I may
6	A. Since I don't recall it, I have to simply	6	have sent it to others. I don't recall.
7	repeat what it says in it.	7	Q. Did you send it to anyone at UCLA?
8	Q. Don't do that.	8	A. I don't recall.
9	A. Okay.	9	Q. This talks about "earlier conversations." Is
10	Q. Do you recall having had well, the first	10	this another iteration of documents we looked at
11	sentence references talking at, quote, "some length with	11	previously that concerned about IDEA's role would be
12	the litigation team today."	12	defined in terms of providing support to the litigation
12	Do you see that?	12	team?
13	A. Yes.	13	A. I know there was a series of memos that
		14	
15	Q. Do you recall what was discussed?	15	outlined sort of what I proposed that IDEA do.
16	A. No, I do not.		I don't know where in the sequence this one
17	Q. The next part of the e-mail references that	17	falls, except I think it is not the last because I
18	Dr. Grubb would probably not be asked to testify in the	18	remember some additional points.
19	first part of the case.	19	Q. Okay. This discusses about midway through the
20	Do you know why that was?	20	text:
21	A. No, I don't.	21	"IDEA, under the direction of
22	Q. It also references he may be needed in the	22	Professor Jeannie Oakes, could do
23	rebuttal phase of the case.	23	the following:"
24	What was the discussion about that item?	24	Did you do in fact, do the first bullet, which
25	A. I don't recall.	25	is, "Frame research questions" for the other scholars
	Page 628		Page 630
1	Q. Do you know whether Laura Goe gave any help to	$\frac{1}{2}$	from IDEA as well as the others who eventually became
2	Q. Do you know whether Laura Goe gave any help to Mike Russell with his paper?	2	from IDEA as well as the others who eventually became experts?
2 3	Q. Do you know whether Laura Goe gave any help to Mike Russell with his paper?A. I do not know.	2 3	from IDEA as well as the others who eventually became experts? A. The set of questions I believe we reviewed
2 3 4	Q. Do you know whether Laura Goe gave any help toMike Russell with his paper?A. I do not know.Q. At any time?	2 3 4	from IDEA as well as the others who eventually became experts?A. The set of questions I believe we reviewed when we spoke earlier, four to six general questions
2 3 4 5	Q. Do you know whether Laura Goe gave any help to Mike Russell with his paper?A. I do not know.Q. At any time?A. I don't know.	2 3 4 5	from IDEA as well as the others who eventually became experts?A. The set of questions I believe we reviewed when we spoke earlier, four to six general questions that I had used as an outline for my own paper, were
2 3 4 5 6	 Q. Do you know whether Laura Goe gave any help to Mike Russell with his paper? A. I do not know. Q. At any time? A. I don't know. MR. HERRON: 20. 	2 3 4 5 6	from IDEA as well as the others who eventually became experts?A. The set of questions I believe we reviewed when we spoke earlier, four to six general questions that I had used as an outline for my own paper, were also shared with the other experts who were members of
2 3 4 5 6 7	 Q. Do you know whether Laura Goe gave any help to Mike Russell with his paper? A. I do not know. Q. At any time? A. I don't know. MR. HERRON: 20. (Exhibit 20 was marked for I.D.) 	2 3 4 5 6 7	from IDEA as well as the others who eventually became experts?A. The set of questions I believe we reviewed when we spoke earlier, four to six general questions that I had used as an outline for my own paper, were also shared with the other experts who were members of my research team.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 Q. Do you know whether Laura Goe gave any help to Mike Russell with his paper? A. I do not know. Q. At any time? A. I don't know. MR. HERRON: 20. (Exhibit 20 was marked for I.D.) BY MR. HERRON: 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	from IDEA as well as the others who eventually became experts?A. The set of questions I believe we reviewed when we spoke earlier, four to six general questions that I had used as an outline for my own paper, were also shared with the other experts who were members of my research team.Q. Very good.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 Q. Do you know whether Laura Goe gave any help to Mike Russell with his paper? A. I do not know. Q. At any time? A. I don't know. MR. HERRON: 20. (Exhibit 20 was marked for I.D.) BY MR. HERRON: Q. Have you had an opportunity to review Exhibit 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	from IDEA as well as the others who eventually became experts?A. The set of questions I believe we reviewed when we spoke earlier, four to six general questions that I had used as an outline for my own paper, were also shared with the other experts who were members of my research team.Q. Very good. The second bullet talks about bringing
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 Q. Do you know whether Laura Goe gave any help to Mike Russell with his paper? A. I do not know. Q. At any time? A. I don't know. MR. HERRON: 20. (Exhibit 20 was marked for I.D.) BY MR. HERRON: Q. Have you had an opportunity to review Exhibit 20? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 from IDEA as well as the others who eventually became experts? A. The set of questions I believe we reviewed when we spoke earlier, four to six general questions that I had used as an outline for my own paper, were also shared with the other experts who were members of my research team. Q. Very good. The second bullet talks about bringing scholars together for a one-day conference.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 Q. Do you know whether Laura Goe gave any help to Mike Russell with his paper? A. I do not know. Q. At any time? A. I don't know. MR. HERRON: 20. (Exhibit 20 was marked for I.D.) BY MR. HERRON: Q. Have you had an opportunity to review Exhibit 20? A. Yes, I have. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 from IDEA as well as the others who eventually became experts? A. The set of questions I believe we reviewed when we spoke earlier, four to six general questions that I had used as an outline for my own paper, were also shared with the other experts who were members of my research team. Q. Very good. The second bullet talks about bringing scholars together for a one-day conference. There were, in fact, two conferences; isn't
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 Q. Do you know whether Laura Goe gave any help to Mike Russell with his paper? A. I do not know. Q. At any time? A. I don't know. MR. HERRON: 20. (Exhibit 20 was marked for I.D.) BY MR. HERRON: Q. Have you had an opportunity to review Exhibit 20? A. Yes, I have. Q. This is an August 22, 2001 memorandum from you 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	from IDEA as well as the others who eventually became experts? A. The set of questions I believe we reviewed when we spoke earlier, four to six general questions that I had used as an outline for my own paper, were also shared with the other experts who were members of my research team. Q. Very good. The second bullet talks about bringing scholars together for a one-day conference. There were, in fact, two conferences; isn't that correct?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 Q. Do you know whether Laura Goe gave any help to Mike Russell with his paper? A. I do not know. Q. At any time? A. I don't know. MR. HERRON: 20. (Exhibit 20 was marked for I.D.) BY MR. HERRON: Q. Have you had an opportunity to review Exhibit 20? A. Yes, I have. Q. This is an August 22, 2001 memorandum from you to Jack Londen and the Williams litigation team; 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	from IDEA as well as the others who eventually became experts? A. The set of questions I believe we reviewed when we spoke earlier, four to six general questions that I had used as an outline for my own paper, were also shared with the other experts who were members of my research team. Q. Very good. The second bullet talks about bringing scholars together for a one-day conference. There were, in fact, two conferences; isn't that correct? A. Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 Q. Do you know whether Laura Goe gave any help to Mike Russell with his paper? A. I do not know. Q. At any time? A. I don't know. MR. HERRON: 20. (Exhibit 20 was marked for I.D.) BY MR. HERRON: Q. Have you had an opportunity to review Exhibit 20? A. Yes, I have. Q. This is an August 22, 2001 memorandum from you to Jack Londen and the Williams litigation team; correct? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 from IDEA as well as the others who eventually became experts? A. The set of questions I believe we reviewed when we spoke earlier, four to six general questions that I had used as an outline for my own paper, were also shared with the other experts who were members of my research team. Q. Very good. The second bullet talks about bringing scholars together for a one-day conference. There were, in fact, two conferences; isn't that correct? A. Yes. Q. One was in September November?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 Q. Do you know whether Laura Goe gave any help to Mike Russell with his paper? A. I do not know. Q. At any time? A. I don't know. MR. HERRON: 20. (Exhibit 20 was marked for I.D.) BY MR. HERRON: Q. Have you had an opportunity to review Exhibit 20? A. Yes, I have. Q. This is an August 22, 2001 memorandum from you to Jack Londen and the Williams litigation team; correct? A. Yes. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	from IDEA as well as the others who eventually became experts? A. The set of questions I believe we reviewed when we spoke earlier, four to six general questions that I had used as an outline for my own paper, were also shared with the other experts who were members of my research team. Q. Very good. The second bullet talks about bringing scholars together for a one-day conference. There were, in fact, two conferences; isn't that correct? A. Yes. Q. One was in September November? A. November.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 Q. Do you know whether Laura Goe gave any help to Mike Russell with his paper? A. I do not know. Q. At any time? A. I don't know. MR. HERRON: 20. (Exhibit 20 was marked for I.D.) BY MR. HERRON: Q. Have you had an opportunity to review Exhibit 20? A. Yes, I have. Q. This is an August 22, 2001 memorandum from you to Jack Londen and the Williams litigation team; correct? A. Yes. Q. Bates stamped Plaintiffs' XP-JO 07274; 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	from IDEA as well as the others who eventually became experts? A. The set of questions I believe we reviewed when we spoke earlier, four to six general questions that I had used as an outline for my own paper, were also shared with the other experts who were members of my research team. Q. Very good. The second bullet talks about bringing scholars together for a one-day conference. There were, in fact, two conferences; isn't that correct? A. Yes. Q. One was in September November? A. November. Q. November 2001, and the other in July of 2002?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 Q. Do you know whether Laura Goe gave any help to Mike Russell with his paper? A. I do not know. Q. At any time? A. I don't know. MR. HERRON: 20. (Exhibit 20 was marked for I.D.) BY MR. HERRON: Q. Have you had an opportunity to review Exhibit 20? A. Yes, I have. Q. This is an August 22, 2001 memorandum from you to Jack Londen and the Williams litigation team; correct? A. Yes. Q. Bates stamped Plaintiffs' XP-JO 07274; correct? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 from IDEA as well as the others who eventually became experts? A. The set of questions I believe we reviewed when we spoke earlier, four to six general questions that I had used as an outline for my own paper, were also shared with the other experts who were members of my research team. Q. Very good. The second bullet talks about bringing scholars together for a one-day conference. There were, in fact, two conferences; isn't that correct? A. Yes. Q. One was in September November? A. November. Q. November 2001, and the other in July of 2002? A. That is correct.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Q. Do you know whether Laura Goe gave any help to Mike Russell with his paper? A. I do not know. Q. At any time? A. I don't know. MR. HERRON: 20. (Exhibit 20 was marked for I.D.) BY MR. HERRON: Q. Have you had an opportunity to review Exhibit 20? A. Yes, I have. Q. This is an August 22, 2001 memorandum from you to Jack Londen and the Williams litigation team; correct? A. Yes. Q. Bates stamped Plaintiffs' XP-JO 07274; correct? A. That is not what mine says. Mine says, 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 from IDEA as well as the others who eventually became experts? A. The set of questions I believe we reviewed when we spoke earlier, four to six general questions that I had used as an outline for my own paper, were also shared with the other experts who were members of my research team. Q. Very good. The second bullet talks about bringing scholars together for a one-day conference. There were, in fact, two conferences; isn't that correct? A. Yes. Q. One was in September November? A. November. Q. November 2001, and the other in July of 2002? A. That is correct. Q. Now the third bullet talks about providing
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 Q. Do you know whether Laura Goe gave any help to Mike Russell with his paper? A. I do not know. Q. At any time? A. I don't know. MR. HERRON: 20. (Exhibit 20 was marked for I.D.) BY MR. HERRON: Q. Have you had an opportunity to review Exhibit 20? A. Yes, I have. Q. This is an August 22, 2001 memorandum from you to Jack Londen and the Williams litigation team; correct? A. Yes. Q. Bates stamped Plaintiffs' XP-JO 07274; correct? A. That is not what mine says. Mine says, "07122." 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	from IDEA as well as the others who eventually became experts? A. The set of questions I believe we reviewed when we spoke earlier, four to six general questions that I had used as an outline for my own paper, were also shared with the other experts who were members of my research team. Q. Very good. The second bullet talks about bringing scholars together for a one-day conference. There were, in fact, two conferences; isn't that correct? A. Yes. Q. One was in September November? A. November. Q. November 2001, and the other in July of 2002? A. That is correct. Q. Now the third bullet talks about providing "ongoing assistance and review."
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 Q. Do you know whether Laura Goe gave any help to Mike Russell with his paper? A. I do not know. Q. At any time? A. I don't know. MR. HERRON: 20. (Exhibit 20 was marked for I.D.) BY MR. HERRON: Q. Have you had an opportunity to review Exhibit 20? A. Yes, I have. Q. This is an August 22, 2001 memorandum from you to Jack Londen and the Williams litigation team; correct? A. Yes. Q. Bates stamped Plaintiffs' XP-JO 07274; correct? A. That is not what mine says. Mine says, "07122." Q. We will take that, then. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 from IDEA as well as the others who eventually became experts? A. The set of questions I believe we reviewed when we spoke earlier, four to six general questions that I had used as an outline for my own paper, were also shared with the other experts who were members of my research team. Q. Very good. The second bullet talks about bringing scholars together for a one-day conference. There were, in fact, two conferences; isn't that correct? A. Yes. Q. One was in September November? A. November. Q. November 2001, and the other in July of 2002? A. That is correct. Q. Now the third bullet talks about providing
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 Q. Do you know whether Laura Goe gave any help to Mike Russell with his paper? A. I do not know. Q. At any time? A. I don't know. MR. HERRON: 20. (Exhibit 20 was marked for I.D.) BY MR. HERRON: Q. Have you had an opportunity to review Exhibit 20? A. Yes, I have. Q. This is an August 22, 2001 memorandum from you to Jack Londen and the Williams litigation team; correct? A. Yes. Q. Bates stamped Plaintiffs' XP-JO 07274; correct? A. That is not what mine says. Mine says, "07122." Q. We will take that, then. Can I see yours? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 from IDEA as well as the others who eventually became experts? A. The set of questions I believe we reviewed when we spoke earlier, four to six general questions that I had used as an outline for my own paper, were also shared with the other experts who were members of my research team. Q. Very good. The second bullet talks about bringing scholars together for a one-day conference. There were, in fact, two conferences; isn't that correct? A. Yes. Q. One was in September November? A. November. Q. November 2001, and the other in July of 2002? A. That is correct. Q. Now the third bullet talks about providing "ongoing assistance and review." Is that something that you did? A. Not as much as I planned.
$\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ 21\\ 22\\ \end{array}$	 Q. Do you know whether Laura Goe gave any help to Mike Russell with his paper? A. I do not know. Q. At any time? A. I don't know. MR. HERRON: 20. (Exhibit 20 was marked for I.D.) BY MR. HERRON: Q. Have you had an opportunity to review Exhibit 20? A. Yes, I have. Q. This is an August 22, 2001 memorandum from you to Jack Londen and the Williams litigation team; correct? A. Yes. Q. Bates stamped Plaintiffs' XP-JO 07274; correct? A. That is not what mine says. Mine says, "07122." Q. We will take that, then. Can I see yours? A. Sure. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 from IDEA as well as the others who eventually became experts? A. The set of questions I believe we reviewed when we spoke earlier, four to six general questions that I had used as an outline for my own paper, were also shared with the other experts who were members of my research team. Q. Very good. The second bullet talks about bringing scholars together for a one-day conference. There were, in fact, two conferences; isn't that correct? A. Yes. Q. One was in September November? A. November. Q. November 2001, and the other in July of 2002? A. That is correct. Q. Now the third bullet talks about providing "ongoing assistance and review." Is that something that you did? A. Not as much as I planned. Q. What did you do?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 Q. Do you know whether Laura Goe gave any help to Mike Russell with his paper? A. I do not know. Q. At any time? A. I don't know. MR. HERRON: 20. (Exhibit 20 was marked for I.D.) BY MR. HERRON: Q. Have you had an opportunity to review Exhibit 20? A. Yes, I have. Q. This is an August 22, 2001 memorandum from you to Jack Londen and the Williams litigation team; correct? A. Yes. Q. Bates stamped Plaintiffs' XP-JO 07274; correct? A. That is not what mine says. Mine says, "07122." Q. We will take that, then. Can I see yours? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 from IDEA as well as the others who eventually became experts? A. The set of questions I believe we reviewed when we spoke earlier, four to six general questions that I had used as an outline for my own paper, were also shared with the other experts who were members of my research team. Q. Very good. The second bullet talks about bringing scholars together for a one-day conference. There were, in fact, two conferences; isn't that correct? A. Yes. Q. One was in September November? A. November. Q. November 2001, and the other in July of 2002? A. That is correct. Q. Now the third bullet talks about providing "ongoing assistance and review." Is that something that you did? A. Not as much as I planned.

25 done.

25 one any more than any of the others, so I am going to go

	Page 631		Page 633
1	Q. Uh-huh.	1	the publisher is ready to go.
2	A. And I also, I think, had conversations with	2	I have no idea exactly how long it will take.
3	them from time to time about where they might find	3	My guess is about six months.
4	documents, and as we discussed before, which of the	4	Q. After March 15?
5	members of the litigation team had developed expertise	5	A. Yes. But that is very rough.
6	on these topics and might be useful resources.	6	Q. Is it your intent to post those papers
7	Q. So matching the expert to the litigation team	7	anywhere on the Internet?
8	member?	8	A. Yes.
9	A. Well, as I explained before, there never	9	Q. At what time?
10	really was a match, but as I got to know members of the	10	A. They are already posted no. There are two
11	litigation team I knew I developed some general	11	versions of the papers. The short versions of the
12	knowledge of who knew about various topics.	12	papers are what are being published in the journal.
12	Q. For instance, with respect to your report and	12	They are about 30 pages each.
14	the tables that are set forth under opinion No. 2, you	13	The longer versions from which those shorter
15	worked with John Affeldt of Public Advocates; is that	15	papers were drawn in some cases are posted on the
16	correct?	16	Internet on my IDEA site. Right now they are under a
17	I am talking separate from this document.	17	password-protected part of the site so that only the
18	A. Well, I wouldn't characterize it that way.	18	authors and others who know the password can get into
19	I had conversations with John Affeldt, but we	19	them. That is because they are being converted to PDF
20	didn't work closely on my report.	20	files and given nice graphics and things.
20	Q. How about with Matt Kreeger?	20	As soon as they are finished, they are getting
$\frac{21}{22}$	A. Again, Matt and I had three or four	21	posted on the public site, and that should happen within
23	conversations over the a small number of	22	the next couple of weeks.
23	conversations over the months, but nothing in great	23	Q. The last bullet on Exhibit 20 talks about your
25	detail.	25	reporting "regularly on the progress of this work to the
23		23	reporting regularly on the progress of this work to the
	Page 632		Page 634
1	Q. Concerning your report and prior to its	1	litigation team."

Q. Concerning your report and prior to its 1 2 production in this litigation how many conversations did 3 you have with Jack Londen about it?

- 4 MR. LONDEN: The question is a little vague.
- 5 Go ahead.
 - THE WITNESS: I am trying to get the time
- 7 frame again.

6

- 8 BY MR. HERRON:
- 9 Q. At any time from the time you began drafting
- 10 your report until it was produced in this litigation how

many times did you speak with Jack Londen about that 11 report, if you recall? 12

- 13
 - A. Maybe five or six times.
- 14 Q. Same question for Mark Rosenbaum. 15
 - A. Same answer.
- 16 Q. The next bullet point on Exhibit 20 talks
- 17 about overseeing "the editing and production of a 18 publication-ready collection of background papers."
- 19 Have you done that now? By "now," I mean as
- 20 of this date. 21
 - A. It is in process right now.
- Q. Is there a production date or a publication 22
- 23 date that is anticipated?
- 24 A. The papers are due to me on March 15. All but
- 25 three are already in. Reviewers have been engaged, and

2

6

11

- Is that something you did?
- 3 A. Only in the most informal way. I don't
- 4 believe I ever did anything like a written report. 5
 - Q. To whom did you report on the litigation team?
 - A. In informal conversations with several members
- 7 of the litigation team.
- 8 Q. Such as?
- 9 A. Jack, Mark, Catherine Lhamon, John Affeldt,
- 10 Peter Eliasberg.
 - Q. Did you ever make written reports?
 - A. There might have been informal e-mail
- 13 exchanges about the papers, but if there are, I don't
- 14 recall them, and if there are, you have them.
- 15 Q. Did you provide any report to the litigation
- team concerning the meetings of scholars either -- that 16
- occurred in November 2001 and July of 2002? 17
- 18 A. I invited the litigation team to participate
- in those meetings, so I don't recall any reports 19
- afterwards except in casual conversations or maybe a 20
- 21 casual comment in an e-mail exchange. Not -- nothing in
- 22 the way of a formal report. 23
- Q. Did the litigation team participate in those 24 conferences?
- 25 A. Some members of the litigation team attended.

	Page 635		Page 637
$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $	 The first one, I had invited Jack, and Mike Jacobs also was involved in this as well, to give the group overview and background of the case. I invited them to participate in the general discussion of the papers. Essentially, both meetings were a sequence of scholars reporting on their work followed by a general discussion, critique, review, comments, questions by the other scholars. And I invited the litigation team to participate in that discussion as much or as little as they wanted, and I think my recollection is that most of them were quite silent. In fact, there was very little comment on the substance of the work by anybody on the litigation team during those meetings to the extent that I can recall. Q. Mr. Londen and Mr. Jacobs provided a presentation at the November 2001 A. Yes. Q. or-meeting? A. Yes. Q. Okay. Did anyone from the litigation team provide a presentation at the second meeting in July 2002? A. There might have been an informal update 	$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $	 around the table, who they were. Q. And the second meeting, do you recall who was at that one? A. I know Mark was there. Jack was there. Catherine Lhamon was there. I can't remember whether John Affeldt was there or not. There were a handful. Q. I have handed you now what will shortly be marked as Exhibit 21. (Exhibit 21 was marked for I.D.) BY MR. HERRON: Q. I would really like you to focus on this exhibit to the page Bates stamped as 11818. A. Page 2? Q. Yes, ma'am. A. I actually would like to read the whole thing so I can figure out the context. Q. Certainly. Have you had an opportunity to review Exhibit 21? A. Yes. Q. This is a series of e-mails. I would like to focus on the one beginning at the bottom of the first page, 11817. This is an e-mail from you to various people dated as of March 4, 2002; correct?
	Page 636		Page 638
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 given, but I am not recalling. It was a very, very tight schedule, and we were racing through with lots of paper in a little bit of time. I do remember that. I don't recall whether I don't recall. Q. Do you remember who from the litigation team in addition to Mr. Londen and Mr. Jacobs attended the first meeting? A. I shouldn't look at this while Q. L will post to it. 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 A. Yes. Q. On the "To" line a number of names are mentioned. Who is Jerchel Anderson? A. Jerchel Anderson is the chief administrator of IDEA. Q. Who is Jan Castaneda? A. I have no idea. Q. Who is Kevin Velee, V-E-L-E-E? That is on Page 11818 towards the ten the fourth are down left.

10 Q. I will restate it. Was there anyone else -- was there anyone 11 other than Mr. Jacobs or Mr. Londen from the litigation 12 13 team who attended the first meeting? 14 A. Yes. Q. From the litigation team? 15 16 A. Yes. Q. Who was that, if you recall? 17 18 A. Catherine Lhamon, I think. People's names are escaping me. 19 20 Q. Just your best recall. A. Megan Auchincloss. 21 22 Q. That is close. 23 A. There were several young attorneys or, I

24 think, interns at the meeting. There were others there,

but I am just -- I am not visualizing them sitting 25

- Page 11818, towards the top, the fourth one down, left 10
 - side. A. "Kevin" is Kevin Welner.
 - Q. Oh, I'm sorry. I got it wrong.
 - A. And "velee" is Valerie Lee.
 - O. Who is Valerie Lee?
- 15 A. She is a professor at the University of
- 16 17 Michigan.

11

12

13

14

22

23

24

- 18 Q. This e-mail, in general, discusses, I take it,
- 19 a process for finalizing the papers that the scholars
- 20 from IDEA were drafting. 21
 - Am I right?
 - A. Yes.
 - O. It also in the first sentence talks about:
 - "It's to think about next
 - steps with our Williams papers."

	Page 639		Page 641
1	Correct?	1	understanding the context of this question.
2	A. Yes.	2	Q. Okay. I will withdraw it then.
3	Q. So this was also discussing how you finalize	3	Do you have any of those e-mails because we
4	the expert reports; is that correct?	4	don't?
5	A. No.	5	A. You have every e-mail that I kept. Often when
6	Q. Why not?	6	I get a little short e-mail back, I don't keep it.
7	A. Because "our Williams papers" was the	7	Q. Did Mr. Koski review your paper?
8	shorthand I used for the scholarly papers that were	8	MR. LONDEN: The question is ambiguous.
9	researching issues in the Williams case.	9	Go ahead.
10	Q. Do you see the reference to "April" midstream	10	THE WITNESS: I don't know whether he reviewed
11	through this e-mail?	11	my paper.
12	A. Yes.	12	BY MR. HERRON:
13	Q. It talks about:	13	Q. Did he provide you any comments that you
14	"We read and respond to one	14	recall?
15	another's papers and provide	15	A. I am not recalling. I think he might have
16	comments"?	16	informally said he liked it at some point.
17	A. Yes.	17	Q. I am going to hand you what we will mark as
18	Q. Was that done?	18	Exhibit 22.
19	A. This was the preparation for the July meeting.	19	(Exhibit 22 was marked for I.D.)
20	I had hoped to have the meeting earlier than July, as	20	THE WITNESS: Okay.
21	this e-mail makes clear, but arranging the schedule	21	BY MR. HERRON:
22	proved difficult.	22	Q. Have you had an opportunity to review Exhibit
23	In fact, one volunteer from the group did read	23	22?
24	at least one paper and made a set of comments to the	24	A. Yes.
25	group and at the July meeting.	25	Q. Do you recognize this document?

1	Q. Can you describe the process in more detail.	1	A. Yes.
2	What I am interested in is finding how is it	2	Q. The first page, which is Bates stamped as
3	that you paired the different authors with a reviewer	3	07925, is an e-mail from Bill Koski to you dated July
4	and what did that reviewer do?	4	19, 2002; correct?
5	A. As you said, I as it says, I asked for	5	A. Yes.
6	people to volunteer, and you probably somewhere have a	6	Q. Does this refresh your recollection as to
7	set of e-mails where people say, "I would like to look	7	whether or not Mr. Koski provided you input about your
8	at Norton's paper," "I would like at Bill's paper," and	8	report
9	there were volunteers for most papers.	9	A. Yes.
10	When there weren't, I tried to take people who	10	Q after he reviewed it?
11	I thought would be interesting and ask them to please	11	A. Yes.
12	review one of the papers read one of the papers that	12	Q. Did you make the changes he suggests in this
13	had not been volunteered for.	13	e-mail, or do you know?
14	I think, as an example, I had to persuade	14	A. I don't recall.
15	Valerie Lee to read my paper because I respect her	15	Q. There were a number of people; I think we have
16	opinion, and nobody had offered to read a paper on	16	talked about them before: Linda Darling-Hammond, Norton
17	textbooks.	17	Grubb, Michael Russell, Heinrich Mintrop that were both
18	Q. I take it you didn't have to convince your	18	part of the scholars group at IDEA and became experts;
19	husband to read your paper?	19	correct?
20	A. Excuse me?	20	A. Yes. I think that is what four or five out of
21	Q. Your husband, you didn't have to convince him	21	the 15 or so.
22	to read your paper; he was glad to?	22	Q. Right.
23	A. I am not	23	Now did you purposely provide any input on any
24	Q. Or did he not read it, your husband?	24	of their reports other than what you already testified?
25	A. He did read it, but I am not quite	25	MR. LONDEN: The question is vague.

Page 642

Page	643

	Page 643		Page 645
1	Go ahead.	1	or two others at Stanford.
2	BY MR. HERRON:	2	Q. Okay. Same question for Mr. or Dr. Grubb and
3	Q. Do you understand it?	3	his report.
4	A. On the expert reports?	4	A. Norton worked on his report with Laura Goe,
5	Q. Here is what I am after: I want to know what	5	who was his doctoral student and research assistant, and
	input you had with any of the reports that any of those	6	Luis Huerta was also actively engaged in producing the
6			
7	people I just listed generated prior to their being	7	material that became that report.
8	produced in this lawsuit.	8	I don't know the extent to which Mr. Huerta
9	A. And you asked me about Mintrop	9	actually contributed to the Grubb and Goe version The
10	Q. Russell, Mitchell	10	Grubb and Goe paper that I have, but I do know that that
11	A Russell, Mitchell, Darling-Hammond	11	paper is derivative of work that Huerta and Grubb had
12	Q and Grubb.	12	done before.
13	A and Grubb.	13	Q. Understood.
14	Q. Right.	14	How about Michael Russell? Same question.
15	A. I don't recall making any substantive	15	A. I don't know what assistance Mike Russell
16	recommendations or suggestions to any of them about	16	might have had.
17	their papers.	17	Q. Same question for Heinrich Mintrop.
18	Q. Okay. Did you work with Linda Darling-Hammond	18	A. I don't know of any collaboration that Rick
19	on her report?	19	might have had.
20	A. Early on, as I explained, I think when we met	20	Q. The papers that are about to be published from
21	before we had Linda had asked me in the summer of	21	UCLA's IDEA we discussed earlier this morning, are those
22	2000 if I would assist her in the preparation of an	22	peer reviewed?
23	expert report she was doing for the Williams case.	23	A. Yes.
24	She particularly asked me to focus on the	24	Q. Who are they peer reviewed by?
25	instructional materials portion of the report she was	25	A. My paper is being reviewed by Bruce Fuller at
	1 1		
	Page 644		Page 646
1	C C	1	
1	doing, and I agreed that I would and began that process.	1	UC Berkeley.
2	doing, and I agreed that I would and began that process. After about a year I think it was a year	2	UC Berkeley. Linda's paper is being reviewed by Richard
2 3	doing, and I agreed that I would and began that process. After about a year I think it was a year later in the summer of 2001 and as this process evolved,	2 3	UC Berkeley. Linda's paper is being reviewed by Richard Elmore at Harvard.
2 3 4	doing, and I agreed that I would and began that process. After about a year I think it was a year later in the summer of 2001 and as this process evolved, I developed the notion two things happened.	2 3 4	UC Berkeley. Linda's paper is being reviewed by Richard Elmore at Harvard. Valerie Lee's paper, the Lee, Doug Ready,
2 3 4 5	doing, and I agreed that I would and began that process. After about a year I think it was a year later in the summer of 2001 and as this process evolved, I developed the notion two things happened. One, I developed the notion of coordinating a	2 3 4 5	UC Berkeley. Linda's paper is being reviewed by Richard Elmore at Harvard. Valerie Lee's paper, the Lee, Doug Ready, Kevin Welner paper is being reviewed by Professor Adam
2 3 4 5 6	doing, and I agreed that I would and began that process. After about a year I think it was a year later in the summer of 2001 and as this process evolved, I developed the notion two things happened. One, I developed the notion of coordinating a set of scholarly papers around these issues and, second,	2 3 4 5 6	UC Berkeley. Linda's paper is being reviewed by Richard Elmore at Harvard. Valerie Lee's paper, the Lee, Doug Ready, Kevin Welner paper is being reviewed by Professor Adam Gamaron at the University of Wisconsin.
2 3 4 5 6 7	doing, and I agreed that I would and began that process. After about a year I think it was a year later in the summer of 2001 and as this process evolved, I developed the notion two things happened. One, I developed the notion of coordinating a set of scholarly papers around these issues and, second, Linda and I realized that the joint report we might	2 3 4 5 6 7	UC Berkeley. Linda's paper is being reviewed by Richard Elmore at Harvard. Valerie Lee's paper, the Lee, Doug Ready, Kevin Welner paper is being reviewed by Professor Adam Gamaron at the University of Wisconsin. I have not yet secured a reviewer for Flora
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	doing, and I agreed that I would and began that process. After about a year I think it was a year later in the summer of 2001 and as this process evolved, I developed the notion two things happened. One, I developed the notion of coordinating a set of scholarly papers around these issues and, second, Linda and I realized that the joint report we might produce would be extremely unwieldly, and it would be	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	UC Berkeley. Linda's paper is being reviewed by Richard Elmore at Harvard. Valerie Lee's paper, the Lee, Doug Ready, Kevin Welner paper is being reviewed by Professor Adam Gamaron at the University of Wisconsin. I have not yet secured a reviewer for Flora Ortiz's paper on facilities.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	doing, and I agreed that I would and began that process. After about a year I think it was a year later in the summer of 2001 and as this process evolved, I developed the notion two things happened. One, I developed the notion of coordinating a set of scholarly papers around these issues and, second, Linda and I realized that the joint report we might produce would be extremely unwieldly, and it would be better to create separate reports on the topics.	2 3 4 5 6 7	UC Berkeley. Linda's paper is being reviewed by Richard Elmore at Harvard. Valerie Lee's paper, the Lee, Doug Ready, Kevin Welner paper is being reviewed by Professor Adam Gamaron at the University of Wisconsin. I have not yet secured a reviewer for Flora Ortiz's paper on facilities. The paper on English language learners written
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	doing, and I agreed that I would and began that process. After about a year I think it was a year later in the summer of 2001 and as this process evolved, I developed the notion two things happened. One, I developed the notion of coordinating a set of scholarly papers around these issues and, second, Linda and I realized that the joint report we might produce would be extremely unwieldly, and it would be better to create separate reports on the topics. So the answer to your question is, early on,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	UC Berkeley. Linda's paper is being reviewed by Richard Elmore at Harvard. Valerie Lee's paper, the Lee, Doug Ready, Kevin Welner paper is being reviewed by Professor Adam Gamaron at the University of Wisconsin. I have not yet secured a reviewer for Flora Ortiz's paper on facilities. The paper on English language learners written by Patricia Gandara and Russ Rumberger is being reviewed
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	doing, and I agreed that I would and began that process. After about a year I think it was a year later in the summer of 2001 and as this process evolved, I developed the notion two things happened. One, I developed the notion of coordinating a set of scholarly papers around these issues and, second, Linda and I realized that the joint report we might produce would be extremely unwieldly, and it would be better to create separate reports on the topics.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	UC Berkeley. Linda's paper is being reviewed by Richard Elmore at Harvard. Valerie Lee's paper, the Lee, Doug Ready, Kevin Welner paper is being reviewed by Professor Adam Gamaron at the University of Wisconsin. I have not yet secured a reviewer for Flora Ortiz's paper on facilities. The paper on English language learners written
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	doing, and I agreed that I would and began that process. After about a year I think it was a year later in the summer of 2001 and as this process evolved, I developed the notion two things happened. One, I developed the notion of coordinating a set of scholarly papers around these issues and, second, Linda and I realized that the joint report we might produce would be extremely unwieldly, and it would be better to create separate reports on the topics. So the answer to your question is, early on,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	UC Berkeley. Linda's paper is being reviewed by Richard Elmore at Harvard. Valerie Lee's paper, the Lee, Doug Ready, Kevin Welner paper is being reviewed by Professor Adam Gamaron at the University of Wisconsin. I have not yet secured a reviewer for Flora Ortiz's paper on facilities. The paper on English language learners written by Patricia Gandara and Russ Rumberger is being reviewed
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	doing, and I agreed that I would and began that process. After about a year I think it was a year later in the summer of 2001 and as this process evolved, I developed the notion two things happened. One, I developed the notion of coordinating a set of scholarly papers around these issues and, second, Linda and I realized that the joint report we might produce would be extremely unwieldly, and it would be better to create separate reports on the topics. So the answer to your question is, early on, yes, I did contribute material to Linda's report. I	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	UC Berkeley. Linda's paper is being reviewed by Richard Elmore at Harvard. Valerie Lee's paper, the Lee, Doug Ready, Kevin Welner paper is being reviewed by Professor Adam Gamaron at the University of Wisconsin. I have not yet secured a reviewer for Flora Ortiz's paper on facilities. The paper on English language learners written by Patricia Gandara and Russ Rumberger is being reviewed by Professor Richard Duran at the University of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	doing, and I agreed that I would and began that process. After about a year I think it was a year later in the summer of 2001 and as this process evolved, I developed the notion two things happened. One, I developed the notion of coordinating a set of scholarly papers around these issues and, second, Linda and I realized that the joint report we might produce would be extremely unwieldly, and it would be better to create separate reports on the topics. So the answer to your question is, early on, yes, I did contribute material to Linda's report. I don't I don't know the extent to which any of my work	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	UC Berkeley. Linda's paper is being reviewed by Richard Elmore at Harvard. Valerie Lee's paper, the Lee, Doug Ready, Kevin Welner paper is being reviewed by Professor Adam Gamaron at the University of Wisconsin. I have not yet secured a reviewer for Flora Ortiz's paper on facilities. The paper on English language learners written by Patricia Gandara and Russ Rumberger is being reviewed by Professor Richard Duran at the University of California, Santa Barbara.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	doing, and I agreed that I would and began that process. After about a year I think it was a year later in the summer of 2001 and as this process evolved, I developed the notion two things happened. One, I developed the notion of coordinating a set of scholarly papers around these issues and, second, Linda and I realized that the joint report we might produce would be extremely unwieldly, and it would be better to create separate reports on the topics. So the answer to your question is, early on, yes, I did contribute material to Linda's report. I don't I don't know the extent to which any of my work might have remained in it, although having read it, I	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	UC Berkeley. Linda's paper is being reviewed by Richard Elmore at Harvard. Valerie Lee's paper, the Lee, Doug Ready, Kevin Welner paper is being reviewed by Professor Adam Gamaron at the University of Wisconsin. I have not yet secured a reviewer for Flora Ortiz's paper on facilities. The paper on English language learners written by Patricia Gandara and Russ Rumberger is being reviewed by Professor Richard Duran at the University of California, Santa Barbara. Bill Koski's paper is being reviewed by
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 doing, and I agreed that I would and began that process. After about a year I think it was a year later in the summer of 2001 and as this process evolved, I developed the notion two things happened. One, I developed the notion of coordinating a set of scholarly papers around these issues and, second, Linda and I realized that the joint report we might produce would be extremely unwieldly, and it would be better to create separate reports on the topics. So the answer to your question is, early on, yes, I did contribute material to Linda's report. I don't I don't know the extent to which any of my work might have remained in it, although having read it, I think very little, if any. Q. Do you know who else from IDEA or otherwise 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	UC Berkeley. Linda's paper is being reviewed by Richard Elmore at Harvard. Valerie Lee's paper, the Lee, Doug Ready, Kevin Welner paper is being reviewed by Professor Adam Gamaron at the University of Wisconsin. I have not yet secured a reviewer for Flora Ortiz's paper on facilities. The paper on English language learners written by Patricia Gandara and Russ Rumberger is being reviewed by Professor Richard Duran at the University of California, Santa Barbara. Bill Koski's paper is being reviewed by Marshall Smith, who is a Stanford professor and a former
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 doing, and I agreed that I would and began that process. After about a year I think it was a year later in the summer of 2001 and as this process evolved, I developed the notion two things happened. One, I developed the notion of coordinating a set of scholarly papers around these issues and, second, Linda and I realized that the joint report we might produce would be extremely unwieldly, and it would be better to create separate reports on the topics. So the answer to your question is, early on, yes, I did contribute material to Linda's report. I don't I don't know the extent to which any of my work might have remained in it, although having read it, I think very little, if any. Q. Do you know who else from IDEA or otherwise and I am talking other than plaintiffs' counsel might 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	UC Berkeley. Linda's paper is being reviewed by Richard Elmore at Harvard. Valerie Lee's paper, the Lee, Doug Ready, Kevin Welner paper is being reviewed by Professor Adam Gamaron at the University of Wisconsin. I have not yet secured a reviewer for Flora Ortiz's paper on facilities. The paper on English language learners written by Patricia Gandara and Russ Rumberger is being reviewed by Professor Richard Duran at the University of California, Santa Barbara. Bill Koski's paper is being reviewed by Marshall Smith, who is a Stanford professor and a former Deputy or Undersecretary of Education in the U.S. Department of Education. I don't remember.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 doing, and I agreed that I would and began that process. After about a year I think it was a year later in the summer of 2001 and as this process evolved, I developed the notion two things happened. One, I developed the notion of coordinating a set of scholarly papers around these issues and, second, Linda and I realized that the joint report we might produce would be extremely unwieldly, and it would be better to create separate reports on the topics. So the answer to your question is, early on, yes, I did contribute material to Linda's report. I don't I don't know the extent to which any of my work might have remained in it, although having read it, I think very little, if any. Q. Do you know who else from IDEA or otherwise and I am talking other than plaintiffs' counsel might have contributed to Linda Darling-Hammond's report? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	UC Berkeley. Linda's paper is being reviewed by Richard Elmore at Harvard. Valerie Lee's paper, the Lee, Doug Ready, Kevin Welner paper is being reviewed by Professor Adam Gamaron at the University of Wisconsin. I have not yet secured a reviewer for Flora Ortiz's paper on facilities. The paper on English language learners written by Patricia Gandara and Russ Rumberger is being reviewed by Professor Richard Duran at the University of California, Santa Barbara. Bill Koski's paper is being reviewed by Marshall Smith, who is a Stanford professor and a former Deputy or Undersecretary of Education in the U.S. Department of Education. I don't remember. Q. I need help on names.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 doing, and I agreed that I would and began that process. After about a year I think it was a year later in the summer of 2001 and as this process evolved, I developed the notion two things happened. One, I developed the notion of coordinating a set of scholarly papers around these issues and, second, Linda and I realized that the joint report we might produce would be extremely unwieldly, and it would be better to create separate reports on the topics. So the answer to your question is, early on, yes, I did contribute material to Linda's report. I don't I don't know the extent to which any of my work might have remained in it, although having read it, I think very little, if any. Q. Do you know who else from IDEA or otherwise and I am talking other than plaintiffs' counsel might have contributed to Linda Darling-Hammond's report? "Contributed" meaning reviewed, provided 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	UC Berkeley. Linda's paper is being reviewed by Richard Elmore at Harvard. Valerie Lee's paper, the Lee, Doug Ready, Kevin Welner paper is being reviewed by Professor Adam Gamaron at the University of Wisconsin. I have not yet secured a reviewer for Flora Ortiz's paper on facilities. The paper on English language learners written by Patricia Gandara and Russ Rumberger is being reviewed by Professor Richard Duran at the University of California, Santa Barbara. Bill Koski's paper is being reviewed by Marshall Smith, who is a Stanford professor and a former Deputy or Undersecretary of Education in the U.S. Department of Education. I don't remember. Q. I need help on names. How about Steve Levy's report?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 doing, and I agreed that I would and began that process. After about a year I think it was a year later in the summer of 2001 and as this process evolved, I developed the notion two things happened. One, I developed the notion of coordinating a set of scholarly papers around these issues and, second, Linda and I realized that the joint report we might produce would be extremely unwieldly, and it would be better to create separate reports on the topics. So the answer to your question is, early on, yes, I did contribute material to Linda's report. I don't I don't know the extent to which any of my work might have remained in it, although having read it, I think very little, if any. Q. Do you know who else from IDEA or otherwise and I am talking other than plaintiffs' counsel might have contributed to Linda Darling-Hammond's report? "Contributed" meaning reviewed, provided input, comment. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	UC Berkeley. Linda's paper is being reviewed by Richard Elmore at Harvard. Valerie Lee's paper, the Lee, Doug Ready, Kevin Welner paper is being reviewed by Professor Adam Gamaron at the University of Wisconsin. I have not yet secured a reviewer for Flora Ortiz's paper on facilities. The paper on English language learners written by Patricia Gandara and Russ Rumberger is being reviewed by Professor Richard Duran at the University of California, Santa Barbara. Bill Koski's paper is being reviewed by Marshall Smith, who is a Stanford professor and a former Deputy or Undersecretary of Education in the U.S. Department of Education. I don't remember. Q. I need help on names. How about Steve Levy's report? A. Steve Levy's report is not among those papers
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 doing, and I agreed that I would and began that process. After about a year I think it was a year later in the summer of 2001 and as this process evolved, I developed the notion two things happened. One, I developed the notion of coordinating a set of scholarly papers around these issues and, second, Linda and I realized that the joint report we might produce would be extremely unwieldly, and it would be better to create separate reports on the topics. So the answer to your question is, early on, yes, I did contribute material to Linda's report. I don't I don't know the extent to which any of my work might have remained in it, although having read it, I think very little, if any. Q. Do you know who else from IDEA or otherwise and I am talking other than plaintiffs' counsel might have contributed to Linda Darling-Hammond's report? "Contributed" meaning reviewed, provided input, comment. A. From IDEA? Did you ask anyone from IDEA? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	UC Berkeley. Linda's paper is being reviewed by Richard Elmore at Harvard. Valerie Lee's paper, the Lee, Doug Ready, Kevin Welner paper is being reviewed by Professor Adam Gamaron at the University of Wisconsin. I have not yet secured a reviewer for Flora Ortiz's paper on facilities. The paper on English language learners written by Patricia Gandara and Russ Rumberger is being reviewed by Professor Richard Duran at the University of California, Santa Barbara. Bill Koski's paper is being reviewed by Marshall Smith, who is a Stanford professor and a former Deputy or Undersecretary of Education in the U.S. Department of Education. I don't remember. Q. I need help on names. How about Steve Levy's report? A. Steve Levy's report is not among those papers that will be published.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 doing, and I agreed that I would and began that process. After about a year I think it was a year later in the summer of 2001 and as this process evolved, I developed the notion two things happened. One, I developed the notion of coordinating a set of scholarly papers around these issues and, second, Linda and I realized that the joint report we might produce would be extremely unwieldly, and it would be better to create separate reports on the topics. So the answer to your question is, early on, yes, I did contribute material to Linda's report. I don't I don't know the extent to which any of my work might have remained in it, although having read it, I think very little, if any. Q. Do you know who else from IDEA or otherwise and I am talking other than plaintiffs' counsel might have contributed to Linda Darling-Hammond's report? "Contributed" meaning reviewed, provided input, comment. A. From IDEA? Did you ask anyone from IDEA? Q. Anyone from IDEA or otherwise, but excluding 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	UC Berkeley. Linda's paper is being reviewed by Richard Elmore at Harvard. Valerie Lee's paper, the Lee, Doug Ready, Kevin Welner paper is being reviewed by Professor Adam Gamaron at the University of Wisconsin. I have not yet secured a reviewer for Flora Ortiz's paper on facilities. The paper on English language learners written by Patricia Gandara and Russ Rumberger is being reviewed by Professor Richard Duran at the University of California, Santa Barbara. Bill Koski's paper is being reviewed by Marshall Smith, who is a Stanford professor and a former Deputy or Undersecretary of Education in the U.S. Department of Education. I don't remember. Q. I need help on names. How about Steve Levy's report? A. Steve Levy's report is not among those papers that will be published. Q. How about Tom Timar's report?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 doing, and I agreed that I would and began that process. After about a year I think it was a year later in the summer of 2001 and as this process evolved, I developed the notion two things happened. One, I developed the notion of coordinating a set of scholarly papers around these issues and, second, Linda and I realized that the joint report we might produce would be extremely unwieldly, and it would be better to create separate reports on the topics. So the answer to your question is, early on, yes, I did contribute material to Linda's report. I don't I don't know the extent to which any of my work might have remained in it, although having read it, I think very little, if any. Q. Do you know who else from IDEA or otherwise and I am talking other than plaintiffs' counsel might have contributed to Linda Darling-Hammond's report? "Contributed" meaning reviewed, provided input, comment. A. From IDEA? Did you ask anyone from IDEA? Q. Anyone from IDEA or otherwise, but excluding plaintiffs' counsel. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	UC Berkeley. Linda's paper is being reviewed by Richard Elmore at Harvard. Valerie Lee's paper, the Lee, Doug Ready, Kevin Welner paper is being reviewed by Professor Adam Gamaron at the University of Wisconsin. I have not yet secured a reviewer for Flora Ortiz's paper on facilities. The paper on English language learners written by Patricia Gandara and Russ Rumberger is being reviewed by Professor Richard Duran at the University of California, Santa Barbara. Bill Koski's paper is being reviewed by Marshall Smith, who is a Stanford professor and a former Deputy or Undersecretary of Education in the U.S. Department of Education. I don't remember. Q. I need help on names. How about Steve Levy's report? A. Steve Levy's report is not among those papers that will be published. Q. How about Tom Timar's report? A. Tom Timar's report is being reviewed by Jim
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 doing, and I agreed that I would and began that process. After about a year I think it was a year later in the summer of 2001 and as this process evolved, I developed the notion two things happened. One, I developed the notion of coordinating a set of scholarly papers around these issues and, second, Linda and I realized that the joint report we might produce would be extremely unwieldly, and it would be better to create separate reports on the topics. So the answer to your question is, early on, yes, I did contribute material to Linda's report. I don't I don't know the extent to which any of my work might have remained in it, although having read it, I think very little, if any. Q. Do you know who else from IDEA or otherwise and I am talking other than plaintiffs' counsel might have contributed to Linda Darling-Hammond's report? "Contributed" meaning reviewed, provided input, comment. A. From IDEA? Did you ask anyone from IDEA? Q. Anyone from IDEA or otherwise, but excluding 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	UC Berkeley. Linda's paper is being reviewed by Richard Elmore at Harvard. Valerie Lee's paper, the Lee, Doug Ready, Kevin Welner paper is being reviewed by Professor Adam Gamaron at the University of Wisconsin. I have not yet secured a reviewer for Flora Ortiz's paper on facilities. The paper on English language learners written by Patricia Gandara and Russ Rumberger is being reviewed by Professor Richard Duran at the University of California, Santa Barbara. Bill Koski's paper is being reviewed by Marshall Smith, who is a Stanford professor and a former Deputy or Undersecretary of Education in the U.S. Department of Education. I don't remember. Q. I need help on names. How about Steve Levy's report? A. Steve Levy's report is not among those papers that will be published. Q. How about Tom Timar's report?

Rick Mintrop's paper is being reviewed by

	Page 647		Page 649
$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $	Professor I have to find that name for you. I don't recall. Q. With your counsel's permission, I will leave a blank in the transcript for you to fill in on that. MR. LONDEN: Yes. (Information requested:	$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $	 A. In the kind of peer review we are using the journal, Teachers College Record, which is arguably the top journal in the field, has two or three different strategies that they use. Sometimes the peer review is blind. In that case you simply get your reviews; you respond to them, and the editor makes the final decision about whether you have been responsive. In this case it is more like a consulting review, where it is not blind, but the reviewer is known to the faculty, to the author, and in that case the reviewer and the author go back and forth until the reviewer is satisfied that the author has addressed all of the criticisms and suggestions, and that is the process that I opted for here. Q. Hence, it takes at least six months to get this done? A. Oh, yes. Yes. Q. All right. Is there anything else about the peer review process that happens that you haven't already discussed? A. In this case I have opted for the most rigorous process I could devise, partly because I knew these papers were going to be subject to greater scrutiny than most academic papers, so the names that I
$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $	 Q. Okay. A. Michele Fine's paper is now part of the group, and it is you will have to leave a blank for that as well. MR. HERRON: We will do so with your counsel's permission. MR. LONDEN: Yes. (Information requested:	$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $	Page 650 have given you of the reviewers, it is a star-studded list in the field. They are all there is not an easy mark in the bunch. Q. I will quickly review another document with you, which we will mark as Exhibit 23. (Exhibit 23 was marked for I.D.) BY MR. HERRON: Q. Dr. Oakes, to make this easier for you, let me just give you a preface and see if this helps your review. Last time we saw a series of documents that looked like 23. I don't want to talk about the content. We couldn't find last time what we thought might have been the final one that was published. I want to ask whether or not this is it. A. No. Q. This is not it? A. No. Q. Okay. How do you know that? A. The well, because the there is no description of the standards and curriculum paper which eventually became two papers, one on standards and one on curriculum. Mine was the curriculum paper. The final version had a bit more had a description of Linda's

Page	65
Page	65

	Page 651		Page 653
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	 paper and Flora Ortiz's paper on facilities. The under Part 3, the "State governance management and accountability mechanisms" actually got broken out into two different papers. Q. Uh-huh. Let's set this aside. I want to talk to you about the November 2001 meeting. Who paid for that? A. Morrison & Foerster. Q. Do you have any idea how much it cost? A. They I would hate to guess. It was airfare, an overnight in a hotel and the food that was served during the meeting Q. Whatever that totals to? A whatever that is. Q. How long did it last, if you know? A. I think it lasted quite a while. I think it was on a Sunday. It started early, and we went until about 7:00 with people in and out as they could. Q. Was there a written announcement of the meeting? A. Probably over e-mail. That happens to be during the period of time, I think I told you, that my 	$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $	 dissertation, where you present your ideas and methodology, a little bit of review of the existing literature and outline your plans and then people respond. And that took the whole day. Q. Did any document result from that meeting, that is, some sort of summary or "Here is what we covered" or whatever? A. No. Q. Was each report, to the extent one existed, or each outline of a report distributed to all attendees? MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts. Go ahead. THE WITNESS: Not that I recall. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Tell me about the July 2002 meeting. Who paid for that? A. Morrison & Foerster. Q. Was there an announcement, written announcement, of that meeting? A. Only the e-mail announcement. Q. Sent from you? A. Yes, I believe. It might have been sent from Jamy or Melissa or somebody who was helping me coordinate. Q. Do you know if that document has been produced
	Page 652		
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	hard disk crashed, and that our educational technology unit recovered all my documents, but they could not recover the end of September to January period of time with my e-mail. Q. All right. Where was the meeting? A. At UCLA. Q. And did all the people you just mentioned when I say, "all the people," I mean Steve Levy,	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Page 654 in this litigation? MR. LONDEN: Lacks foundation. THE WITNESS: I know we gave everything we had to Morrison & Foerster and the other members of the litigation team. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Did Jamy who is Jamy? A. Jamy Stillman, she is a doctoral student who

	Page 655		Page 657
1	(Record read.)	1	Answer if you are able.
2	BY MR. HERRON:	2	THE WITNESS: I have a small allocation
3	Q. Okay. All right. Help me a little bit on	3	from temporary allocation from the chancellor.
4	what actually occurred there.	4	BY MR. HERRON:
5	So did each scholar do a presentation on his	5	Q. Is that State money?
6	or her own report?	6	A. I believe it is not State money. It is money
7	A. Yes.	7	that he or the UCLA Foundation has generated from
8	Q. What other presentations, then, were made, if	8	private gifts and donations.
9	any?	9	Q. As far as you know, does UCLA's IDEA or any of
10	A. The following the presentation, for	10	the people working with UCLA's IDEA receive State funds?
11	example, I presented about my report	11	A. I do.
12	Q. Sure.	12	Q. How?
13	A summarized it for the group.	13	A. My salary.
14	Following my presentation Valerie Lee, who had	14	Q. Does anyone else at UCLA's IDEA?
15	read my paper, made a few comments in order to begin the	15	A. Some of the graduate students may have
16	conversation, and then there was about 20 minutes of	16	fellowships that are funded with State money. I think
17	conversation. We actually used a little electric timer,	17	that is it.
18	because we had an enormous amount of material to cover	18	Q. How about overhead for UCLA's IDEA?
19	in a very short period of time.	19	I am talking lights, paper, equipment and the
20	Q. And that same process repeated itself with	20	like. How is that paid for?
21	respect to each of the other reports?	21	A. We purchase our own equipment and paper and
22	A. Yes.	22	supplies. The university provides the space and the
23	Q. What happened after those presentations were	23	heating and the furniture.
24	done, if anything?	24	Q. When you say, "we purchase," what does that
25	A. Some people went home and some went out to	25	mean?

1

2

3

8

9

15

dinner. 1 2 Q. Okay. Did any writings generate or result 3 from that meeting? 4 That is not a very clear question, but I think 5 you know what I mean.

6 A. There was no normal write-up or report at that 7 meeting.

- 8 Q. I take it UCLA's IDEA gets money from various 9 outside sources, that is, sources other than the
- university itself? 10 11
 - A. Yes.

12 Q. You get outside donations, for example? Gifts, for example? 13 A. Gifts is one very small part of our income. 14

- O. What is the larger part? 15
- 16 A. Grants.

Q. Do grants come in the form of contracts or 17 18 what form do they take? 19 A. Grants are an award of money in response to a proposal for specific work. They usually require 20 21 periodic progress reports, both financial reports and

- 22 substantive reports.
- 23 Q. What other form do donations or financial
- 24 contributions to IDEA take other than grants and gifts? 25 MR. LONDEN: The question is vague.

Page 658 A. IDEA purchases out of its funds its own supplies and copy machines and computers and printers. Q. What part of the overhead, if any, is paid for

4 by State funds, if you know?

5 A. I couldn't tell you the proportion of the --6 of the overhead costs that are paid for out of State 7 funds.

MR. HERRON: Could you read my question.

- (Record read.)
- 10 BY MR. HERRON:

Q. What criteria does a donation of funds to 11

UCLA's IDEA have to do to qualify as a gift? 12

13 A. Gifts are -- gifts come with no constraints, 14 no strings attached.

Generally -- at least in the two instances

- 16 where I have had gifts, it has been a gift from an
- organization that is simply interested in providing 17
- 18 support for my work, but does not have the technical 19 accountability requirements that grants have.
- 20 Gifts also have no overhead, but they have a 5
- 21 percent -- UCLA takes a 5 percent gift fee, which you
- 22 can either pay upfront, or you can let the money sit for
- 23 a year before you use it, and then they use -- if the
- interest rates are still at 5 percent, they use the 24
- 25 interest to pay for that gift fee.

Page	659
1 age	0.05

	Page 659		Page 661
$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\end{array} $	 Q. So 5 percent is just a fee that is taken away by UCLA? A. Yes. Q. The benefit, I take it, to UCLA's IDEA of a gift as opposed to, for example, a contract is that the overhead amount is lower? MR. LONDEN: Foundation. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Let me ask another question. You have contracts you have entered into where you got funds; right? A. I have never taken a contract, funds for a contract. I have only had grants. Q. Do you know what overhead rate or percentage is applied to a contract? A. A contract? Q. Right. A. I don't know. They are often negotiated. Q. Okay. When you said that a gift has "no constraints," quote that is a quote and "no strings attached," what did you mean? A. That, unlike a grant, where you propose a scope of work and you use the money to perform that work, if you decide to change the scope of work it is 	$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\end{array} $	 Page 661 24. (Exhibit 24 was marked for I.D.) BY MR. HERRON: Q. Have you had an opportunity to review Exhibit 24? A. Yes. Q. Do you recognize this document? A. Yes. Q. This is a document, a one-page document Bates stamped 7173. It appears to be, am I right, an e-mail from you to, among others, Mr. Londen, dated August 23, 2001; correct? A. Yes. Q. What was the purpose of this e-mail, if you know if you recall? A. It was one in a series of communications in which I was defining and requesting support to fund the coordination of the set of research papers that I was proposing to do. Q. The last sentence says: "In the meantime, I am developing agreements with each of the experts"?
24	work, if you decide to change the scope of work it is	24	the experts"?
25	a specific outline of a scope of work who will staff	25	A. Yes.
	Page 660		Page 662
1	that work, time frames for that work, they are all	1	Q. What does "experts" mean in that sentence?
2	that work, time frames for that work, they are all included in the proposal.	2	Q. What does "experts" mean in that sentence?A. That meant the scholars that I was working
2 3	that work, time frames for that work, they are all included in the proposal. If you make changes to that, you request	2 3	Q. What does "experts" mean in that sentence?A. That meant the scholars that I was working with. There were no the scholars I was working with.
2	that work, time frames for that work, they are all included in the proposal. If you make changes to that, you request permission from the funder to reallocate funds for a	2 3 4	Q. What does "experts" mean in that sentence?A. That meant the scholars that I was working with. There were no the scholars I was working with.Q. Did you, in fact, develop written agreements
2 3 4	that work, time frames for that work, they are all included in the proposal. If you make changes to that, you request	2 3	Q. What does "experts" mean in that sentence?A. That meant the scholars that I was working with. There were no the scholars I was working with.
2 3 4 5 6 7	that work, time frames for that work, they are all included in the proposal. If you make changes to that, you request permission from the funder to reallocate funds for a different purpose or different people, you are required to give substantive and financial reports on a regular basis, and it varies depending on the funder.	2 3 4 5 6 7	 Q. What does "experts" mean in that sentence? A. That meant the scholars that I was working with. There were no the scholars I was working with. Q. Did you, in fact, develop written agreements with each of the experts? A. No. Q. With any of them?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	that work, time frames for that work, they are all included in the proposal. If you make changes to that, you request permission from the funder to reallocate funds for a different purpose or different people, you are required to give substantive and financial reports on a regular basis, and it varies depending on the funder. With a gift, the gift is and at the end of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 Q. What does "experts" mean in that sentence? A. That meant the scholars that I was working with. There were no the scholars I was working with. Q. Did you, in fact, develop written agreements with each of the experts? A. No. Q. With any of them? A. No. I had e-mail communications where I
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	that work, time frames for that work, they are all included in the proposal. If you make changes to that, you request permission from the funder to reallocate funds for a different purpose or different people, you are required to give substantive and financial reports on a regular basis, and it varies depending on the funder. With a gift, the gift is and at the end of a contract or at the end of a grant period, you have to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 Q. What does "experts" mean in that sentence? A. That meant the scholars that I was working with. There were no the scholars I was working with. Q. Did you, in fact, develop written agreements with each of the experts? A. No. Q. With any of them? A. No. I had e-mail communications where I invited them to do a paper and outlined these questions
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	that work, time frames for that work, they are all included in the proposal. If you make changes to that, you request permission from the funder to reallocate funds for a different purpose or different people, you are required to give substantive and financial reports on a regular basis, and it varies depending on the funder. With a gift, the gift is and at the end of a contract or at the end of a grant period, you have to request a no-cost extension if you haven't used all the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 Q. What does "experts" mean in that sentence? A. That meant the scholars that I was working with. There were no the scholars I was working with. Q. Did you, in fact, develop written agreements with each of the experts? A. No. Q. With any of them? A. No. I had e-mail communications where I invited them to do a paper and outlined these questions I was interested in, and they wrote back and said yes;
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	that work, time frames for that work, they are all included in the proposal. If you make changes to that, you request permission from the funder to reallocate funds for a different purpose or different people, you are required to give substantive and financial reports on a regular basis, and it varies depending on the funder. With a gift, the gift is and at the end of a contract or at the end of a grant period, you have to request a no-cost extension if you haven't used all the money or you return the money.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 Q. What does "experts" mean in that sentence? A. That meant the scholars that I was working with. There were no the scholars I was working with. Q. Did you, in fact, develop written agreements with each of the experts? A. No. Q. With any of them? A. No. I had e-mail communications where I invited them to do a paper and outlined these questions I was interested in, and they wrote back and said yes; they would like to do it.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	that work, time frames for that work, they are all included in the proposal. If you make changes to that, you request permission from the funder to reallocate funds for a different purpose or different people, you are required to give substantive and financial reports on a regular basis, and it varies depending on the funder. With a gift, the gift is and at the end of a contract or at the end of a grant period, you have to request a no-cost extension if you haven't used all the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 Q. What does "experts" mean in that sentence? A. That meant the scholars that I was working with. There were no the scholars I was working with. Q. Did you, in fact, develop written agreements with each of the experts? A. No. Q. With any of them? A. No. I had e-mail communications where I invited them to do a paper and outlined these questions I was interested in, and they wrote back and said yes;
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	that work, time frames for that work, they are all included in the proposal. If you make changes to that, you request permission from the funder to reallocate funds for a different purpose or different people, you are required to give substantive and financial reports on a regular basis, and it varies depending on the funder. With a gift, the gift is and at the end of a contract or at the end of a grant period, you have to request a no-cost extension if you haven't used all the money or you return the money. With a gift, there are none of those constraints. Although sometimes with gifts we do out of courtesy provide reports to the donor.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 Q. What does "experts" mean in that sentence? A. That meant the scholars that I was working with. There were no the scholars I was working with. Q. Did you, in fact, develop written agreements with each of the experts? A. No. Q. With any of them? A. No. I had e-mail communications where I invited them to do a paper and outlined these questions I was interested in, and they wrote back and said yes; they would like to do it. I don't know whether that constitutes an agreement. Q. Well, there was no formalized agreement that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	that work, time frames for that work, they are all included in the proposal. If you make changes to that, you request permission from the funder to reallocate funds for a different purpose or different people, you are required to give substantive and financial reports on a regular basis, and it varies depending on the funder. With a gift, the gift is and at the end of a contract or at the end of a grant period, you have to request a no-cost extension if you haven't used all the money or you return the money. With a gift, there are none of those constraints. Although sometimes with gifts we do out of courtesy provide reports to the donor. Q. So providing a report to the donor is not a	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 Q. What does "experts" mean in that sentence? A. That meant the scholars that I was working with. There were no the scholars I was working with. Q. Did you, in fact, develop written agreements with each of the experts? A. No. Q. With any of them? A. No. I had e-mail communications where I invited them to do a paper and outlined these questions I was interested in, and they wrote back and said yes; they would like to do it. I don't know whether that constitutes an agreement. Q. Well, there was no formalized agreement that said, "Do you agree," and they signed on the dotted
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	that work, time frames for that work, they are all included in the proposal. If you make changes to that, you request permission from the funder to reallocate funds for a different purpose or different people, you are required to give substantive and financial reports on a regular basis, and it varies depending on the funder. With a gift, the gift is and at the end of a contract or at the end of a grant period, you have to request a no-cost extension if you haven't used all the money or you return the money. With a gift, there are none of those constraints. Although sometimes with gifts we do out of courtesy provide reports to the donor. Q. So providing a report to the donor is not a string that is attached?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 Q. What does "experts" mean in that sentence? A. That meant the scholars that I was working with. Q. Did you, in fact, develop written agreements with each of the experts? A. No. Q. With any of them? A. No. I had e-mail communications where I invited them to do a paper and outlined these questions I was interested in, and they wrote back and said yes; they would like to do it. I don't know whether that constitutes an agreement. Q. Well, there was no formalized agreement that said, "Do you agree," and they signed on the dotted line?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 that work, time frames for that work, they are all included in the proposal. If you make changes to that, you request permission from the funder to reallocate funds for a different purpose or different people, you are required to give substantive and financial reports on a regular basis, and it varies depending on the funder. With a gift, the gift is and at the end of a contract or at the end of a grant period, you have to request a no-cost extension if you haven't used all the money or you return the money. With a gift, there are none of those constraints. Although sometimes with gifts we do out of courtesy provide reports to the donor. Q. So providing a report to the donor is not a string that is attached? A. Well, I actually had the other gift I had 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 Q. What does "experts" mean in that sentence? A. That meant the scholars that I was working with. There were no the scholars I was working with. Q. Did you, in fact, develop written agreements with each of the experts? A. No. Q. With any of them? A. No. I had e-mail communications where I invited them to do a paper and outlined these questions I was interested in, and they wrote back and said yes; they would like to do it. I don't know whether that constitutes an agreement. Q. Well, there was no formalized agreement that said, "Do you agree," and they signed on the dotted line? A. No.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 that work, time frames for that work, they are all included in the proposal. If you make changes to that, you request permission from the funder to reallocate funds for a different purpose or different people, you are required to give substantive and financial reports on a regular basis, and it varies depending on the funder. With a gift, the gift is and at the end of a contract or at the end of a grant period, you have to request a no-cost extension if you haven't used all the money or you return the money. With a gift, there are none of those constraints. Although sometimes with gifts we do out of courtesy provide reports to the donor. Q. So providing a report to the donor is not a string that is attached? A. Well, I actually had the other gift I had was from Atlantic Philanthropies, and it has been quite 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 Q. What does "experts" mean in that sentence? A. That meant the scholars that I was working with. There were no the scholars I was working with. Q. Did you, in fact, develop written agreements with each of the experts? A. No. Q. With any of them? A. No. I had e-mail communications where I invited them to do a paper and outlined these questions I was interested in, and they wrote back and said yes; they would like to do it. I don't know whether that constitutes an agreement. Q. Well, there was no formalized agreement that said, "Do you agree," and they signed on the dotted line? A. No. Q. I will mark Exhibit 25.
$\begin{array}{c} 2 \\ 3 \\ 4 \\ 5 \\ 6 \\ 7 \\ 8 \\ 9 \\ 10 \\ 11 \\ 12 \\ 13 \\ 14 \\ 15 \\ 16 \\ 17 \\ 18 \\ 19 \\ 20 \end{array}$	 that work, time frames for that work, they are all included in the proposal. If you make changes to that, you request permission from the funder to reallocate funds for a different purpose or different people, you are required to give substantive and financial reports on a regular basis, and it varies depending on the funder. With a gift, the gift is and at the end of a contract or at the end of a grant period, you have to request a no-cost extension if you haven't used all the money or you return the money. With a gift, there are none of those constraints. Although sometimes with gifts we do out of courtesy provide reports to the donor. Q. So providing a report to the donor is not a string that is attached? A. Well, I actually had the other gift I had was from Atlantic Philanthropies, and it has been quite a large gift over a period of three years. Atlantic makes it pretty clear they want 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 Q. What does "experts" mean in that sentence? A. That meant the scholars that I was working with. There were no the scholars I was working with. Q. Did you, in fact, develop written agreements with each of the experts? A. No. Q. With any of them? A. No. I had e-mail communications where I invited them to do a paper and outlined these questions I was interested in, and they wrote back and said yes; they would like to do it. I don't know whether that constitutes an agreement. Q. Well, there was no formalized agreement that said, "Do you agree," and they signed on the dotted line? A. No. Q. I will mark Exhibit 25. (Exhibit 25 was marked for I.D.) BY MR. HERRON:
$\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ 21\\ \end{array}$	 that work, time frames for that work, they are all included in the proposal. If you make changes to that, you request permission from the funder to reallocate funds for a different purpose or different people, you are required to give substantive and financial reports on a regular basis, and it varies depending on the funder. With a gift, the gift is and at the end of a contract or at the end of a grant period, you have to request a no-cost extension if you haven't used all the money or you return the money. With a gift, there are none of those constraints. Although sometimes with gifts we do out of courtesy provide reports to the donor. Q. So providing a report to the donor is not a string that is attached? A. Well, I actually had the other gift I had was from Atlantic Philanthropies, and it has been quite a large gift over a period of three years. Atlantic makes it pretty clear they want reports. I believe I don't have to give them, but I 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 Q. What does "experts" mean in that sentence? A. That meant the scholars that I was working with. There were no the scholars I was working with. Q. Did you, in fact, develop written agreements with each of the experts? A. No. Q. With any of them? A. No. I had e-mail communications where I invited them to do a paper and outlined these questions I was interested in, and they wrote back and said yes; they would like to do it. I don't know whether that constitutes an agreement. Q. Well, there was no formalized agreement that said, "Do you agree," and they signed on the dotted line? A. No. Q. I will mark Exhibit 25. (Exhibit 25 was marked for I.D.) BY MR. HERRON: Q. Have you had an opportunity to review Exhibit
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 that work, time frames for that work, they are all included in the proposal. If you make changes to that, you request permission from the funder to reallocate funds for a different purpose or different people, you are required to give substantive and financial reports on a regular basis, and it varies depending on the funder. With a gift, the gift is and at the end of a contract or at the end of a grant period, you have to request a no-cost extension if you haven't used all the money or you return the money. With a gift, there are none of those constraints. Although sometimes with gifts we do out of courtesy provide reports to the donor. Q. So providing a report to the donor is not a string that is attached? A. Well, I actually had the other gift I had was from Atlantic Philanthropies, and it has been quite a large gift over a period of three years. Atlantic makes it pretty clear they want reports. I believe I don't have to give them, but I have. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Q. What does "experts" mean in that sentence? A. That meant the scholars that I was working with. Q. Did you, in fact, develop written agreements with each of the experts? A. No. Q. With any of them? A. No. I had e-mail communications where I invited them to do a paper and outlined these questions I was interested in, and they wrote back and said yes; they would like to do it. I don't know whether that constitutes an agreement. Q. Well, there was no formalized agreement that said, "Do you agree," and they signed on the dotted line? A. No. Q. I will mark Exhibit 25. (Exhibit 25 was marked for I.D.) BY MR. HERRON: Q. Have you had an opportunity to review Exhibit 25?
$\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ 21\\ 22\\ 23\\ \end{array}$	 that work, time frames for that work, they are all included in the proposal. If you make changes to that, you request permission from the funder to reallocate funds for a different purpose or different people, you are required to give substantive and financial reports on a regular basis, and it varies depending on the funder. With a gift, the gift is and at the end of a contract or at the end of a grant period, you have to request a no-cost extension if you haven't used all the money or you return the money. With a gift, there are none of those constraints. Although sometimes with gifts we do out of courtesy provide reports to the donor. Q. So providing a report to the donor is not a string that is attached? A. Well, I actually had the other gift I had was from Atlantic Philanthropies, and it has been quite a large gift over a period of three years. Atlantic makes it pretty clear they want reports. I believe I don't have to give them, but I have. Q. You have? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 Q. What does "experts" mean in that sentence? A. That meant the scholars that I was working with. There were no the scholars I was working with. Q. Did you, in fact, develop written agreements with each of the experts? A. No. Q. With any of them? A. No. I had e-mail communications where I invited them to do a paper and outlined these questions I was interested in, and they wrote back and said yes; they would like to do it. I don't know whether that constitutes an agreement. Q. Well, there was no formalized agreement that said, "Do you agree," and they signed on the dotted line? A. No. Q. I will mark Exhibit 25. (Exhibit 25 was marked for I.D.) BY MR. HERRON: Q. Have you had an opportunity to review Exhibit 25? A. Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 that work, time frames for that work, they are all included in the proposal. If you make changes to that, you request permission from the funder to reallocate funds for a different purpose or different people, you are required to give substantive and financial reports on a regular basis, and it varies depending on the funder. With a gift, the gift is and at the end of a contract or at the end of a grant period, you have to request a no-cost extension if you haven't used all the money or you return the money. With a gift, there are none of those constraints. Although sometimes with gifts we do out of courtesy provide reports to the donor. Q. So providing a report to the donor is not a string that is attached? A. Well, I actually had the other gift I had was from Atlantic Philanthropies, and it has been quite a large gift over a period of three years. Atlantic makes it pretty clear they want reports. I believe I don't have to give them, but I have. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Q. What does "experts" mean in that sentence? A. That meant the scholars that I was working with. Q. Did you, in fact, develop written agreements with each of the experts? A. No. Q. With any of them? A. No. I had e-mail communications where I invited them to do a paper and outlined these questions I was interested in, and they wrote back and said yes; they would like to do it. I don't know whether that constitutes an agreement. Q. Well, there was no formalized agreement that said, "Do you agree," and they signed on the dotted line? A. No. Q. I will mark Exhibit 25. (Exhibit 25 was marked for I.D.) BY MR. HERRON: Q. Have you had an opportunity to review Exhibit 25?

Page	663
	000

	Page 663		Page 665
1	A. Yes.	1	Q. This e-mail talks about a "memo of
2	Q. And it is a	2	understanding."
3	A. No.	3	It talks about your wishing to add a sentence
4	Q. Sorry? Did I get that wrong?	4	or two to it; correct?
5	A. Uh-huh.	5	A. Yes.
6	Q. Could I see yours?	6	Q. What is the "memo of understanding," if you
7	A. 7120 I have.	7	recall or know?
8	Q. Okay. Right. Very good.	8	A. The memo of understanding was essentially what
9	Yours says 7120 on the first page and 7121 on	9	we had in Exhibit No. 20, but I added two things to it
10	the second?	10	because I wanted to make sure that I had gone on record
11	A. Oh, okay.	11	saying that these papers are nonproprietary, and that
12	Q. Okay. This is a series of e-mails. Let's	12	there is a degree that I am maintaining independence,
12	focus on the one at the top of Page 1, which is Bates	12	and the analysis will be independent.
14	stamped 7120.	14	Q. There are two items mentioned in your e-mail,
15	This is an e-mail from you to Mark Rosenbaum,	15	Exhibit 25, on Page 7120 which asserts the independence
16	I take it, dated August 26, 2001?	16	of the analyses and the second which makes explicit the
17	A. Yes.	17	papers will be available to others beyond the litigation
18	Q. What was the purpose of this e-mail?	18	and will at some point be submitted for publication;
19	A. One purpose was to make sure that Mark was	19	right?
20	included in my communications about this, so it was, in	20	A. Yes.
20	part, an attempt to be respectful of his role.	20	Q. Your last sentence states not the last
22	Second was to solicit his advice about the	21	sentence. The second-to-the-last sentence states:
23	statements in the memo of understanding because I was	22	"Having explicit statements to
24	I wanted to be extremely careful that everything I did	24	this effect might make it a bit
25	was completely proper, given that this project was an	25	easier for us to respond to
	was completely proper, given and and project was an	20	custor for us to respond to
	Page 664		Page 666
1	Page 664 unusual one. I wasn't familiar with all the ground	1	potential criticism that IDEA is
2	unusual one. I wasn't familiar with all the ground rules or issues that I should be concerned about. So I	2	potential criticism that IDEA is stepping beyond a legitimate
	unusual one. I wasn't familiar with all the ground rules or issues that I should be concerned about. So I was asking his advice.	2 3	potential criticism that IDEA is stepping beyond a legitimate university role."
2	unusual one. I wasn't familiar with all the ground rules or issues that I should be concerned about. So I was asking his advice. Q. Did you say, "This process was an unusual	2 3 4	potential criticism that IDEA is stepping beyond a legitimate university role." Did I read that correctly?
2 3	unusual one. I wasn't familiar with all the ground rules or issues that I should be concerned about. So I was asking his advice.	2 3	potential criticism that IDEA is stepping beyond a legitimate university role."
2 3 4	unusual one. I wasn't familiar with all the ground rules or issues that I should be concerned about. So I was asking his advice. Q. Did you say, "This process was an unusual one"? A. To have a litigation team fund a group of	2 3 4 5 6	 potential criticism that IDEA is stepping beyond a legitimate university role." Did I read that correctly? A. Yes. Q. From what quarter did you expect or anticipate
2 3 4 5 6 7	unusual one. I wasn't familiar with all the ground rules or issues that I should be concerned about. So I was asking his advice.Q. Did you say, "This process was an unusual one"?A. To have a litigation team fund a group of scholars over whom they were going to have very little,	2 3 4 5 6 7	potential criticism that IDEA is stepping beyond a legitimate university role."Did I read that correctly?A. Yes.Q. From what quarter did you expect or anticipate criticism?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	unusual one. I wasn't familiar with all the ground rules or issues that I should be concerned about. So I was asking his advice.Q. Did you say, "This process was an unusual one"?A. To have a litigation team fund a group of scholars over whom they were going to have very little, if any, control in terms of the nature of the work that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 potential criticism that IDEA is stepping beyond a legitimate university role." Did I read that correctly? A. Yes. Q. From what quarter did you expect or anticipate criticism? A. I was not expecting criticism. I just I
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	unusual one. I wasn't familiar with all the ground rules or issues that I should be concerned about. So I was asking his advice.Q. Did you say, "This process was an unusual one"?A. To have a litigation team fund a group of scholars over whom they were going to have very little, if any, control in terms of the nature of the work that was going to be done, and that at any point I would	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 potential criticism that IDEA is stepping beyond a legitimate university role." Did I read that correctly? A. Yes. Q. From what quarter did you expect or anticipate criticism? A. I was not expecting criticism. I just I wanted to be very careful.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	unusual one. I wasn't familiar with all the ground rules or issues that I should be concerned about. So I was asking his advice.Q. Did you say, "This process was an unusual one"?A. To have a litigation team fund a group of scholars over whom they were going to have very little, if any, control in terms of the nature of the work that was going to be done, and that at any point I would provide copies of whatever work in progress people were	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 potential criticism that IDEA is stepping beyond a legitimate university role." Did I read that correctly? A. Yes. Q. From what quarter did you expect or anticipate criticism? A. I was not expecting criticism. I just I wanted to be very careful. I think I told you before that I had consulted
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 unusual one. I wasn't familiar with all the ground rules or issues that I should be concerned about. So I was asking his advice. Q. Did you say, "This process was an unusual one"? A. To have a litigation team fund a group of scholars over whom they were going to have very little, if any, control in terms of the nature of the work that was going to be done, and that at any point I would provide copies of whatever work in progress people were interested in to others beyond the litigation team, and 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 potential criticism that IDEA is stepping beyond a legitimate university role." Did I read that correctly? A. Yes. Q. From what quarter did you expect or anticipate criticism? A. I was not expecting criticism. I just I wanted to be very careful. I think I told you before that I had consulted with campus counsel at UCLA to make sure this was a
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 unusual one. I wasn't familiar with all the ground rules or issues that I should be concerned about. So I was asking his advice. Q. Did you say, "This process was an unusual one"? A. To have a litigation team fund a group of scholars over whom they were going to have very little, if any, control in terms of the nature of the work that was going to be done, and that at any point I would provide copies of whatever work in progress people were interested in to others beyond the litigation team, and that I would and that I was maintaining my 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 potential criticism that IDEA is stepping beyond a legitimate university role." Did I read that correctly? A. Yes. Q. From what quarter did you expect or anticipate criticism? A. I was not expecting criticism. I just I wanted to be very careful. I think I told you before that I had consulted with campus counsel at UCLA to make sure this was a proper procedure, and I was just being very careful.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 unusual one. I wasn't familiar with all the ground rules or issues that I should be concerned about. So I was asking his advice. Q. Did you say, "This process was an unusual one"? A. To have a litigation team fund a group of scholars over whom they were going to have very little, if any, control in terms of the nature of the work that was going to be done, and that at any point I would provide copies of whatever work in progress people were interested in to others beyond the litigation team, and that I would and that I was maintaining my independence from the litigation team. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 potential criticism that IDEA is stepping beyond a legitimate university role." Did I read that correctly? A. Yes. Q. From what quarter did you expect or anticipate criticism? A. I was not expecting criticism. I just I wanted to be very careful. I think I told you before that I had consulted with campus counsel at UCLA to make sure this was a proper procedure, and I was just being very careful. When you do research in controversial areas
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 unusual one. I wasn't familiar with all the ground rules or issues that I should be concerned about. So I was asking his advice. Q. Did you say, "This process was an unusual one"? A. To have a litigation team fund a group of scholars over whom they were going to have very little, if any, control in terms of the nature of the work that was going to be done, and that at any point I would provide copies of whatever work in progress people were interested in to others beyond the litigation team, and that I would and that I was maintaining my independence from the litigation team. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 potential criticism that IDEA is stepping beyond a legitimate university role." Did I read that correctly? A. Yes. Q. From what quarter did you expect or anticipate criticism? A. I was not expecting criticism. I just I wanted to be very careful. I think I told you before that I had consulted with campus counsel at UCLA to make sure this was a proper procedure, and I was just being very careful. When you do research in controversial areas you get scrutiny, and I have an interest in protecting
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 unusual one. I wasn't familiar with all the ground rules or issues that I should be concerned about. So I was asking his advice. Q. Did you say, "This process was an unusual one"? A. To have a litigation team fund a group of scholars over whom they were going to have very little, if any, control in terms of the nature of the work that was going to be done, and that at any point I would provide copies of whatever work in progress people were interested in to others beyond the litigation team, and that I would and that I was maintaining my independence from the litigation team. It was quite different than any process that I had been engaged with or knew about in terms of experts 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 potential criticism that IDEA is stepping beyond a legitimate university role." Did I read that correctly? A. Yes. Q. From what quarter did you expect or anticipate criticism? A. I was not expecting criticism. I just I wanted to be very careful. I think I told you before that I had consulted with campus counsel at UCLA to make sure this was a proper procedure, and I was just being very careful. When you do research in controversial areas you get scrutiny, and I have an interest in protecting my reputation and the integrity of IDEA.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 unusual one. I wasn't familiar with all the ground rules or issues that I should be concerned about. So I was asking his advice. Q. Did you say, "This process was an unusual one"? A. To have a litigation team fund a group of scholars over whom they were going to have very little, if any, control in terms of the nature of the work that was going to be done, and that at any point I would provide copies of whatever work in progress people were interested in to others beyond the litigation team, and that I would and that I was maintaining my independence from the litigation team. It was quite different than any process that I had been engaged with or knew about in terms of experts working in the context of litigation, and I was trying 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 potential criticism that IDEA is stepping beyond a legitimate university role." Did I read that correctly? A. Yes. Q. From what quarter did you expect or anticipate criticism? A. I was not expecting criticism. I just I wanted to be very careful. I think I told you before that I had consulted with campus counsel at UCLA to make sure this was a proper procedure, and I was just being very careful. When you do research in controversial areas you get scrutiny, and I have an interest in protecting my reputation and the integrity of IDEA. Q. Are there any rules you are aware of at UCLA
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 unusual one. I wasn't familiar with all the ground rules or issues that I should be concerned about. So I was asking his advice. Q. Did you say, "This process was an unusual one"? A. To have a litigation team fund a group of scholars over whom they were going to have very little, if any, control in terms of the nature of the work that was going to be done, and that at any point I would provide copies of whatever work in progress people were interested in to others beyond the litigation team, and that I would and that I was maintaining my independence from the litigation team. It was quite different than any process that I had been engaged with or knew about in terms of experts working in the context of litigation, and I was trying to figure out how to do it in a way that was scrupulous 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 potential criticism that IDEA is stepping beyond a legitimate university role." Did I read that correctly? A. Yes. Q. From what quarter did you expect or anticipate criticism? A. I was not expecting criticism. I just I wanted to be very careful. I think I told you before that I had consulted with campus counsel at UCLA to make sure this was a proper procedure, and I was just being very careful. When you do research in controversial areas you get scrutiny, and I have an interest in protecting my reputation and the integrity of IDEA. Q. Are there any rules you are aware of at UCLA regarding the purposes for which a gift may be used?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 unusual one. I wasn't familiar with all the ground rules or issues that I should be concerned about. So I was asking his advice. Q. Did you say, "This process was an unusual one"? A. To have a litigation team fund a group of scholars over whom they were going to have very little, if any, control in terms of the nature of the work that was going to be done, and that at any point I would provide copies of whatever work in progress people were interested in to others beyond the litigation team, and that I would and that I was maintaining my independence from the litigation team. It was quite different than any process that I had been engaged with or knew about in terms of experts working in the context of litigation, and I was trying to figure out how to do it in a way that was scrupulous and proper. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 potential criticism that IDEA is stepping beyond a legitimate university role." Did I read that correctly? A. Yes. Q. From what quarter did you expect or anticipate criticism? A. I was not expecting criticism. I just I wanted to be very careful. I think I told you before that I had consulted with campus counsel at UCLA to make sure this was a proper procedure, and I was just being very careful. When you do research in controversial areas you get scrutiny, and I have an interest in protecting my reputation and the integrity of IDEA. Q. Are there any rules you are aware of at UCLA regarding the purposes for which a gift may be used? A. My guess is there are, but I'm not I
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 unusual one. I wasn't familiar with all the ground rules or issues that I should be concerned about. So I was asking his advice. Q. Did you say, "This process was an unusual one"? A. To have a litigation team fund a group of scholars over whom they were going to have very little, if any, control in terms of the nature of the work that was going to be done, and that at any point I would provide copies of whatever work in progress people were interested in to others beyond the litigation team, and that I would and that I was maintaining my independence from the litigation team. It was quite different than any process that I had been engaged with or knew about in terms of experts working in the context of litigation, and I was trying to figure out how to do it in a way that was scrupulous and proper. Q. As far as you know, has that process been 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 potential criticism that IDEA is stepping beyond a legitimate university role." Did I read that correctly? A. Yes. Q. From what quarter did you expect or anticipate criticism? A. I was not expecting criticism. I just I wanted to be very careful. I think I told you before that I had consulted with campus counsel at UCLA to make sure this was a proper procedure, and I was just being very careful. When you do research in controversial areas you get scrutiny, and I have an interest in protecting my reputation and the integrity of IDEA. Q. Are there any rules you are aware of at UCLA regarding the purposes for which a gift may be used? A. My guess is there are, but I'm not I couldn't name them for you.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 unusual one. I wasn't familiar with all the ground rules or issues that I should be concerned about. So I was asking his advice. Q. Did you say, "This process was an unusual one"? A. To have a litigation team fund a group of scholars over whom they were going to have very little, if any, control in terms of the nature of the work that was going to be done, and that at any point I would provide copies of whatever work in progress people were interested in to others beyond the litigation team, and that I would and that I was maintaining my independence from the litigation team. It was quite different than any process that I had been engaged with or knew about in terms of experts working in the context of litigation, and I was trying to figure out how to do it in a way that was scrupulous and proper. Q. As far as you know, has that process been replicated in any other litigation that you are aware 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 potential criticism that IDEA is stepping beyond a legitimate university role." Did I read that correctly? A. Yes. Q. From what quarter did you expect or anticipate criticism? A. I was not expecting criticism. I just I wanted to be very careful. I think I told you before that I had consulted with campus counsel at UCLA to make sure this was a proper procedure, and I was just being very careful. When you do research in controversial areas you get scrutiny, and I have an interest in protecting my reputation and the integrity of IDEA. Q. Are there any rules you are aware of at UCLA regarding the purposes for which a gift may be used? A. My guess is there are, but I'm not I couldn't name them for you. Q. Is there any rule you are aware of that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 unusual one. I wasn't familiar with all the ground rules or issues that I should be concerned about. So I was asking his advice. Q. Did you say, "This process was an unusual one"? A. To have a litigation team fund a group of scholars over whom they were going to have very little, if any, control in terms of the nature of the work that was going to be done, and that at any point I would provide copies of whatever work in progress people were interested in to others beyond the litigation team, and that I would and that I was maintaining my independence from the litigation team. It was quite different than any process that I had been engaged with or knew about in terms of experts working in the context of litigation, and I was trying to figure out how to do it in a way that was scrupulous and proper. Q. As far as you know, has that process been 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 potential criticism that IDEA is stepping beyond a legitimate university role." Did I read that correctly? A. Yes. Q. From what quarter did you expect or anticipate criticism? A. I was not expecting criticism. I just I wanted to be very careful. I think I told you before that I had consulted with campus counsel at UCLA to make sure this was a proper procedure, and I was just being very careful. When you do research in controversial areas you get scrutiny, and I have an interest in protecting my reputation and the integrity of IDEA. Q. Are there any rules you are aware of at UCLA regarding the purposes for which a gift may be used? A. My guess is there are, but I'm not I couldn't name them for you.

23

24

25

used in litigation?

- 23 Q. Has anyone ever told you that that process has 24 been used in any other litigation?
- A. Not that I recall. 25

A. None that I am aware of. Q. Are there any rules at UCLA regarding the use

	Page 667		Page 669
$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $	of State funds to support litigation? A. There may be. Q. Are you aware of any? A. Well, it is not a proper role of a university to I am not sure what you mean by "support." Q. I don't think the question was that difficult, but my point is simply that I guess my question is really: Taken from the context that we all know happened here, that is, reports were created by IDEA using a gift of funds, and that money and those reports, at least some portion thereof, ultimately became expert reports in litigation. Are there any rules that you are aware of that apply to that situation? MR. LONDEN: The first statement was argumentative. The second one, to the extent it purports to restate testimony, is objected to on the grounds that it mischaracterizes testimony. Answer if you can. THE WITNESS: The only report the gift from Morrison & Foerster was used to support my research assistant and my post-doctoral fellow in their doing background work for me in preparation for a piece of scholarship I was doing.	$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $	 that is exactly what the money has the State money has been used for over the past two years. Q. You mean the scholarly activity of creating the various IDEA scholar reports? A. The scholarly reports were not created on campus. They were created by scholars well, perhaps Rick Mintrop did some work in his office at UCLA, which is perfectly appropriate for him to do as a scholar. John Rogers wrote his paper probably partly in his office at UCLA, which is perfectly appropriate for him to do as a faculty member. Faculty members are free to spend a portion of their time engaged in any type of work they choose as consultants. Since some of us spend about 80 hours a week on the job, it is very hard to parse out let's say, I am more than confident that the part of my salary the that my salary is well consumed by engagement in university activities, and that whatever additional time I spent transforming my work into an expert report was on my own time. Q. Is it your view that any State money was used by you or others in generating expert reports in this litigation? MR. LONDEN: Lacks foundation. THE WITNESS: I don't think so.
$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\end{array} $	Page 668 A version of that scholarship was became an expert report which I did, which is perfectly appropriate for a professor to do as a part of their scholarly work and part of their consulting, if they get paid for it. None of the other none of the funding went to any of the other scholarly papers, let alone any of the other expert reports. I think that answers your question. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Okay. The State pays your salary; correct? A. Yes. Q. The State pays some of the overhead that is used to support UCLA's IDEA; correct? A. Yes. Q. Why is it why is it justifiable for you to use that State money in support of this litigation? MR. LONDEN: Argumentative. Calls for a legal	$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\end{array} $	Page 670 BY MR. HERRON: Q. Did you tell anyone at UCLA that the scholarly reports, by which I mean the reports developed by the scholars for UCLA's IDEA, may or would be used for litigation ultimately? A. Yes. I told Ruth Simon, who is the counsel at UCLA. Q. That presents a bit of a problem for the next question, doesn't it? Did you tell anyone else? A. At UCLA? Q. Uh-huh. A. The kinds of agreements that I said before, that people were producing scholarly papers, that the litigation team may very well and would likely contact some of those people to transform their scholarly papers into expert reports was common knowledge. Q. Among whom?

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

to.

one?

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

conclusion. Asked and answered.

characterization of what happened.

THE WITNESS: It is an inappropriate

A. The State supports my scholarly activity, and

Go ahead.

BY MR. HERRON:

Q. Why?

14 (Pages 667 to 670)

A. Among people -- my colleagues, people I talked

Q. Who is your direct supervisor, if you have

A. My direct supervisor? That is an odd

question. I suppose I report to a dean.

Q. Who is that?

D	(71
Page	0/1

	Page 671		Page 673
$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $	 A. Aimee Dorr. Q. Did you ever tell Aimee Dorr that the scholarly reports being generated could result or could become expert reports in litigation? A. Yes. Q. What did she say? A. She has been following this work with great interest. Q. She didn't oppose that? A. No. Q. She didn't suggest and you didn't discuss with her that there might be a conflict in that? A. No. Q. She didn't suggest that would be a problem of any sort? A. Not that I recall. Q. What did counsel say? MR. LONDEN: I am not asserting the privilege, but if there is a privilege to be asserted, the witness should bear that in mind. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Do you want to talk to her off the record? A. I don't think it is necessary. MR. LONDEN: And I don't think I can get the privilege. You know, she could tell me whether there is 	$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $	 Page 6/3 Q. Have you had an opportunity to review Exhibit 26? A. Yes. Q. This is a one-page document Bates stamped as 7179. Do you recognize this document? A. Yes. Q. Who drafted it? A. I did. Q. When? A. In MR. EGAN: I have a different number. MR. HERRON: Oops. MR. HERRON: Oops. MR. HERRON: Q. Okay. The exhibit is actually Bates stamped as 7127. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Okay. The exhibit is actually Bates stamped as 7127. A. I drafted this in August of 2001. Q. May I see your document? A. Uh-huh. Q. Did you send this to anyone? A. Yes. I sent this to Jack Londen and Matt Kreeger as an attachment to that the memo that was the second e-mail in Exhibit 25, and I sent it to Mark Rosenbaum as an attachment to the first e-mail in
$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\end{array} $	Page 672 or isn't. If you want to break MR. HERRON: I just wanted you to know if you would like to discuss it with her, I am glad to break. MR. LONDEN: Let's make sure Dr. Oakes has the rules in mind. BY MR. HERRON: Q. What I am asking you to do, Dr. Oakes, is to disclose the content of a communication that you received from UCLA's counsel. It may well be that that is attorney-client privileged. I don't think so, but I think Mr. Londen is suggesting if you think it is, you should not answer. MR. LONDEN: Actually MR. HERRON: I don't want to mischaracterize sorry. Go ahead. MR. LONDEN: We can take a break, and I can make sure that Dr. Oakes knows what the rules are. I am not going to get into the content of a confidential communication that I was not a part of. MR. HERRON: Understood. I am just going to	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 Page 674 Exhibit 25. Q. Did you provide this to anyone at UCLA? A. I might have discussed it with John Rogers, but I don't recall. Q. This seems to cover a time frame of July 2001 through April 2002; is that right? A. Yes. Q. Was there a later budget document generated? A. No. Q. There is a total cost set forth here of \$239,500. Was that money provided to UCLA's IDEA? A. No. Q. To whom was it provided? MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts. BY MR. HERRON: Q. If it was. A. All I know is that UCLA received a gift of \$51,500, and that the costs of the conferences at UCLA were reimbursed the cost of actually providing the

- I am going to show you what we are going to 22
- mark as Exhibit 26. 23
- 24 (Exhibit 26 was marked for I.D.)
- 25 BY MR. HERRON:

- 22 I had no direct involvement with the expenditure of any
- 23 of these other funds, if those expenditures occurred.
- 24 Q. You didn't receive any money for generating
- 25 your report?

Page	675
1 uge	015

25the litigation team I felt it was none of my business to25the testimony will speak for itself. The question is24A. No.Page 6763Mr. Levy might have had with Mr. Eliasberg?argumentative.4A. No.THE WITNESS: The expert report came was a5Q. I want to point you to the third heading here,The WITNESS: The expert report came was a6"IDEA Infrastructure."My graduate student researchers engaged in7A. Yes.Mg graduate student researchers engaged in8Q. It says, "Graduate student assistants (50MR. HERRON: Uh-huh. I am handing you what9percent)"?MR. HERRON: Uh-huh. I am handing you what10A. Yes.BY MR. HERRON:11Q. What was that 50 percent intended to reflectI12or mean?BY MR. HERRON:13A. When you employ graduate students, the typicalA. Yes.14rate for the time for which they are employed is reallySo that doesn't indicate the graduate students1549 percent time, and then you also have to pay theirG. So that doesn't indicate the graduate students16k. Yes.M. Yes.17Q. So that doesn't indicate the graduate studentsPod43; correct?18would be working 50 percent on this project, that is toPod22; 2001 to Jack Londen and the Williams19say, the project of generating the expert reports?Pod23; correct?		Page 675		Page 677
 suggest what it might cost to engage her in this work. Q. Are you aware of any negotiations that Mr. Levy might have had with Mr. Eliasberg? A. No. G. I want to point you to the third heading here, "IDEA Infrastructure." A. Yes. Q. It says, "Graduate student assistants (50 percent)"? A. Yes. Q. What was that 50 percent intended to reflect or mean? A. When you employ graduate students, the typical rate for the time for which they are employed is really 49 percent time, and then you also have to pay their fees for them. Q. So that doesn't indicate the graduate students would be working 50 percent on this project, that is to say, the project of generating the expert reports? 	$\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ 21\\ 22\\ 23\\ 24\\ \end{array}$	 A. No. Q. Why is that? A. As I explained the last time we met, I believe Q. If you explained it, I will withdraw that question. Let's look at the top of this document. It says, "Standards and curriculum" A. Yes. Q "Koski (w/Oakes)"? A. Yes. Q. What does that refer to, Koski (w/Oakes)"? A. That at the time of this writing I was thinking that Bill Koski's paper on standards and my paper on textbooks would be a combined paper. Q. Do you know whether Linda Darling-Hammond received any compensation for producing her report? A. I have no idea. Q. I asked because this document says, "N/A" in that column. Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. But you just don't know? A. Because Linda had already been engaged with 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	 Q. Marisa Saunders is a graduate student; correct? A. No. Q. What is she? Postdoc? A. She is a she has a doctorate from Harvard, and she is worked as a researcher, and she was certainly postdoc. Q. But no graduate assistant assisted you in generating your expert report for this litigation? A. As I explained before, both Jamy Stillman and Noah Delissovoy and earlier Rebecca Joseph were all research assistants working for me that helped do the research for my piece of scholarship. Q. So they did assist to that extent? A. They did literature reviews. They helped create tables. They reviewed documents. I think I explained what they did the last time we met. Q. Okay. I guess my confusion is this: You said on the one hand graduate assistants didn't help you generate your expert report. Now you seem to be saying they did. What have I got wrong? MR. LONDEN: You got the quotation wrong, but
20A. The the graduate students spent no time20A. Yes.21generating expert reports. They spent 50 percent of21Q. It concerns on the "Re" line "Agreement22their time supporting me, mostly in my scholarly work22regarding a gift to UCLA's IDEA"; am I right?23around textbooks and curriculum materials, but they also23A. Yes.				

-	
Page	67

1business office had conveyed to me about the terms under2which gifts are given to UCLA and the it also3expresses my preference about keeping the gift to UCLA4separate from the payments to any of the scholars who5were working on the IDEA project.6Q. Let's talk about the first paragraph,7specifically the percentage figures here. The second8full sentence, the first paragraph states:9"UCLA imposes a 5 percent10overhead charge on gifts made to11UCLA projects and programs."12I will go on.13"This is considerably less14than the usual 25.5 percent for15specific inter-institutional16contracts."17Does this refresh your recollection as to10overhead percentage applied to contracts?19MR. HERRON:20Q. Thank you.21I meant to say, "21.5 percent for22MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts.23I meant to say, "21.5 percent for24inter-institutional contracts."25MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts.26MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts.27Page 680	2 which gifts are given to UCLA and the it also 2	
 which gifts are given to UCLA and the it also expresses my preference about keeping the gift to UCLA separate from the payments to any of the scholars who were working on the IDEA project. Q. Let's talk about the first paragraph, specifically the percentage figures here. The second full sentence, the first paragraph states: "UCLA imposes a 5 percent overhead charge on gifts made to UCLA projects and programs." I will go on. Will go on. I will go the use of the second for the use of the second for the use of the second than the usual 25.5 percent for specific inter-institutional contracts." MR. JORDAN: I think you said, "25.5 percent." I meant to say, "21.5 percent for specific inter-institutional contracts." Q. Thank you. I meant to say, "21.5 percent for specific inter-institutional contracts." MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts. Way did you believe that? A. Because of the nature of the relationship, the independence of the work, my commitment to having 1 Work be nonproprietary, to follow all the conventions of traditional scholarly work made it clear to me that this sentence: T hank you. I meant to say, "21.5 percent for specific inter-institutional contracts." MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts. Was to be done. I meant to say, "21.5 percent for specific inter-institutional contracts." MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts. 	2 which gifts are given to UCLA and the it also 2	
 a expresses my preference about keeping the gift to UCLA separate from the payments to any of the scholars who were working on the IDEA project. Q. Let's talk about the first paragraph, specifically the percentage figures here. The second full sentence, the first paragraph states: "UCLA imposes a 5 percent overhead charge on gifts made to UCLA projects and programs." I will go on. "This is considerably less than the usual 25.5 percent for specific inter-institutional contracts." Does this refresh your recollection as to overhead percentage applied to contracts? MR. JORDAN: I think you said, "25.5 percent." Q. Thank you. I meant to say, "21.5 percent for specific inter-institutional contracts." MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts. A. Because of the nature of the relationship, the inter-institutional contracts." MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts. A. Because of the nature of the relationship, the inter-institutional contracts." A. Because of the nature of the relationship, the inter-institutional contracts." MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts. A. Because of the nature of the relationship, the inter-institutional contracts." MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts. 	6 6	Why did you believe that?
 4 separate from the payments to any of the scholars who 5 were working on the IDEA project. Q. Let's talk about the first paragraph, 7 specifically the percentage figures here. The second 6 full sentence, the first paragraph states: 9 "UCLA imposes a 5 percent 0 overhead charge on gifts made to 11 UCLA projects and programs." 12 I will go on. 13 "This is considerably less 14 than the usual 25.5 percent for 15 specific inter-institutional 16 contracts." 17 Does this refresh your recollection as to 18 overhead percentage applied to contracts? 19 MR. JORDAN: I think you said, "25.5 percent." 20 It says, "21.5 percent." 21 BY MR. HERRON: 22 Q. Thank you. 31 Imeant to say, "21.5 percent for specific 4 independence of the work, my commitment to having to work be nonproprietary, to follow all the conventions of the work be nonproprietary, to follow all the conventions of the work was more gift-like, the support for this work was more gift-like, the support for this work was more gift-like, the and contract, which would have 9 specifications in it about the nature of the work that 10 overhead charge on gifts made to 11 UCLA projects and programs." 12 I will go on. 13 "This is considerably less 14 than the usual 25.5 percent." 15 MR. JORDAN: I think you said, "25.5 percent." 16 Thank you. 17 I meant to say, "21.5 percent for specific 18 inter-institutional contracts." 29 MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts. 	3 expresses my preference about keeping the gift to UCLA 3	
 were working on the IDEA project. Q. Let's talk about the first paragraph, specifically the percentage figures here. The second full sentence, the first paragraph states: "UCLA imposes a 5 percent overhead charge on gifts made to UCLA projects and programs." I will go on. "This is considerably less than the usual 25.5 percent for specific inter-institutional contracts." Does this refresh your recollection as to overhead percentage applied to contracts? MR. JORDAN: I think you said, "25.5 percent." It says, "21.5 percent." MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts. were working on the IDEA project. work be nonproprietary, to follow all the conventions of traditional scholarly work made it clear to me that this was more gift-like, the support for this work was more gift-like than a contract, which would have specific inter-institutional Contracts." It says, "21.5 percent." I meant to say, "21.5 percent for specific inter-institutional contracts." MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts. work be nonproprietary, to follow all the conventions of traditional scholarly work made it clear to me that this was more gift-like, the support for this work was more gift-like than a contract." Q. Thank you. I meant to say, "21.5 percent for specific inter-institutional contracts." MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts. 		
 Q. Let's talk about the first paragraph, specifically the percentage figures here. The second full sentence, the first paragraph states: "UCLA imposes a 5 percent overhead charge on gifts made to UCLA projects and programs." I will go on. "This is considerably less than the usual 25.5 percent for specific inter-institutional contracts." Does this refresh your recollection as to overhead percentage applied to contracts? M.R. JORDAN: I think you said, "25.5 percent." I ways, "21.5 percent." The areat to say, "21.5 percent for specific inter-institutional contracts." M.R. LONDEN: Assumes facts. traditional scholarly work made it clear to me that this was supposed to come to IDEA, and it was 	1 10 0	
 7 specifically the percentage figures here. The second 8 full sentence, the first paragraph states: 9 "UCLA imposes a 5 percent 10 overhead charge on gifts made to 11 UCLA projects and programs." 12 I will go on. 13 "This is considerably less 14 than the usual 25.5 percent for 15 specific inter-institutional 16 contracts." 17 Does this refresh your recollection as to 18 overhead percentage applied to contracts? 19 MR. JORDAN: I think you said, "25.5 percent." 10 It says, "21.5 percent." 22 Q. Thank you. 23 I meant to say, "21.5 percent for specific 24 inter-institutional contracts." 25 MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts. 7 was more gift-like, the support for this work was more gift. 9 Was to be done. 11 Q. The first paragraph concludes with the sentence: 13 "However, it will depend on 14 the specificity of the language 15 that accompanies the commitment 16 from you to me and UCLA." 17 A. Yes. 18 Q. And when "it" there, I take it, is whether 19 or not the gift fin to a whether the money provided 21 A. This when donors give a gift, it has to be, but I 23 like I wanted it to be accompanied by some sort of 24 memorandum that told the business office the purpose a gift; that it was supposed to come to IDEA, and it was 	0 1 5	
 8 full sentence, the first paragraph states: 9 "UCLA imposes a 5 percent 10 overhead charge on gifts made to 11 UCLA projects and programs." 12 I will go on. 13 "This is considerably less 14 than the usual 25.5 percent for 15 specific inter-institutional 16 contracts." 17 Does this refresh your recollection as to 18 overhead percentage applied to contracts? 19 MR. JORDAN: I think you said, "25.5 percent." 10 It says, "21.5 percent." 21 BY MR. HERRON: 22 Q. Thank you. 23 I meant to say, "21.5 percent for specific 24 inter-institutional contracts." 25 MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts. 8 gift-like than a contract, which would have 9 specifications in it about the nature of the work that 10 was to be done. 11 Q. The first paragraph concludes with the 12 sentence: 13 "However, it will depend on 14 the specificity of the language 15 that accompanies the commitment 16 from you to me and UCLA." 17 A. Yes. 18 Q. And when "it" there, I take it, is whether 19 or not the gift fit into a whether the money provided 20 fit into a gift category; is that right? 21 A. This when donors give a gift; it has to be accompanied by some sort of 24 inter-institutional contracts." 25 MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts. 		
9"UCLA imposes a 5 percent9specifications in it about the nature of the work that10overhead charge on gifts made to11UCLA projects and programs."11Q. The first paragraph concludes with the12I will go on.11Q. The first paragraph concludes with the1213"This is considerably less13"However, it will depend on14than the usual 25.5 percent for14the specificity of the language15specific inter-institutional15that accompanies the commitment16contracts."16from you to me and UCLA."17Does this refresh your recollection as to17A. Yes.18overhead percentage applied to contracts?18Q. And when "it" there, I take it, is whether19MR. JORDAN: I think you said, "25.5 percent."18Q. And when "it" there, I take it, is whether20It says, "21.5 percent."21A. This when donors give a gift, it has to be22Q. Thank you.21A. This when donors give a gift, it has to be, but I23I meant to say, "21.5 percent for specific2324inter-institutional contracts."2425MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts.25		
10overhead charge on gifts made to11UCLA projects and programs."12I will go on.13"This is considerably less14than the usual 25.5 percent for15specific inter-institutional16contracts."17Does this refresh your recollection as to18overhead percentage applied to contracts?19MR. JORDAN: I think you said, "25.5 percent."20It says, "21.5 percent."21BY MR. HERRON:22Q. Thank you.23I meant to say, "21.5 percent for specific24inter-institutional contracts."25MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts.		
12I will go on.13"This is considerably less14than the usual 25.5 percent for15specific inter-institutional16contracts."17Does this refresh your recollection as to18overhead percentage applied to contracts?19MR. JORDAN: I think you said, "25.5 percent."10It says, "21.5 percent."20It says, "21.5 percent."21BY MR. HERRON:22Q. Thank you.23I meant to say, "21.5 percent for specific24inter-institutional contracts."25MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts.		•
13"This is considerably less13"However, it will depend on14than the usual 25.5 percent for14the specificity of the language15specific inter-institutional15that accompanies the commitment16contracts."16from you to me and UCLA."17Does this refresh your recollection as to16rom you to me and UCLA."18overhead percentage applied to contracts?18Q. And when "it" there, I take it, is whether19MR. JORDAN: I think you said, "25.5 percent."18Q. And when "it" there, I take it, is whether20It says, "21.5 percent."19or not the gift fit into a whether the money provided20It says, "21.5 percent."19or not the gift category; is that right?21BY MR. HERRON:21A. This when donors give a gift, it has to be22Q. Thank you.21A. This when donors give a gift, it has to be, but I23I meant to say, "21.5 percent for specific2124inter-institutional contracts."2225MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts.2326MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts.24	11 UCLA projects and programs." 11	Q. The first paragraph concludes with the
14than the usual 25.5 percent for15specific inter-institutional16contracts."17Does this refresh your recollection as to18overhead percentage applied to contracts?19MR. JORDAN: I think you said, "25.5 percent."20It says, "21.5 percent."21BY MR. HERRON:22Q. Thank you.23I meant to say, "21.5 percent for specific24inter-institutional contracts."25MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts.	12 I will go on. 12	sentence:
15specific inter-institutional15that accompanies the commitment16contracts."15that accompanies the commitment17Does this refresh your recollection as to16from you to me and UCLA."18overhead percentage applied to contracts?17A. Yes.19MR. JORDAN: I think you said, "25.5 percent."18Q. And when "it" there, I take it, is whether19MR. JORDAN: I think you said, "25.5 percent."19or not the gift fit into a whether the money provided20It says, "21.5 percent."20fit into a gift category; is that right?21BY MR. HERRON:21A. This when donors give a gift, it has to be22Q. Thank you.21A. This Wanted di to be accompanied by some sort of23I meant to say, "21.5 percent for specific23like I wanted it to be accompanied by some sort of24inter-institutional contracts."24a gift; that it was supposed to come to IDEA, and it was25MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts.25a gift; that it was supposed to come to IDEA, and it was	13 "This is considerably less 13	"However, it will depend on
16contracts."16from you to me and UCLA."17Does this refresh your recollection as to16from you to me and UCLA."18overhead percentage applied to contracts?18Q. And when "it" there, I take it, is whether19MR. JORDAN: I think you said, "25.5 percent."18Q. And when "it" there, I take it, is whether20It says, "21.5 percent."19or not the gift fit into a whether the money provided21BY MR. HERRON:21A. This when donors give a gift, it has to be22Q. Thank you.21A. This when donors give a gift, it has to be, but I23I meant to say, "21.5 percent for specific21Ike I wanted it to be accompanied by some sort of24inter-institutional contracts."24gift; that it was supposed to come to IDEA, and it was25MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts.25a gift; that it was supposed to come to IDEA, and it was	14 than the usual 25.5 percent for 14	the specificity of the language
 17 Does this refresh your recollection as to 18 overhead percentage applied to contracts? 19 MR. JORDAN: I think you said, "25.5 percent." 10 It says, "21.5 percent." 11 BY MR. HERRON: 12 Q. Thank you. 13 I meant to say, "21.5 percent for specific 14 inter-institutional contracts." 15 MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts. 17 A. Yes. 18 Q. And when "it" there, I take it, is whether 19 or not the gift fit into a whether the money provided 20 fit into a gift category; is that right? 21 A. This when donors give a gift, it has to be 22 accompanied by I don't know if it has to be, but I 23 I meant to say, "21.5 percent for specific 24 inter-institutional contracts." 25 MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts. 26 And when "it" there, I take it, is whether 27 Or not the gift fit into a whether the money provided 28 Or not the gift fit into a gift category; is that right? 29 A. This when donors give a gift, it has to be 20 A. This when donors give a gift, it has to be, but I 21 A. This I don't know if it has to be, but I 22 accompanied by I don't know if it has to be, but I 23 like I wanted it to be accompanied by some sort of 24 memorandum that told the business office the purpose 25 a gift; that it was supposed to come to IDEA, and it was 	15 specific inter-institutional 15	that accompanies the commitment
 18 overhead percentage applied to contracts? 19 MR. JORDAN: I think you said, "25.5 percent." 10 It says, "21.5 percent." 11 BY MR. HERRON: 22 Q. Thank you. 23 I meant to say, "21.5 percent for specific 24 inter-institutional contracts." 25 MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts. 	16 contracts." 16	from you to me and UCLA."
19MR. JORDAN: I think you said, "25.5 percent."19Or not the gift fit into a whether the money provided20It says, "21.5 percent."21BY MR. HERRON:22Q. Thank you.23I meant to say, "21.5 percent for specific24inter-institutional contracts."25MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts.		A. Yes.
20It says, "21.5 percent."21BY MR. HERRON:22Q. Thank you.23I meant to say, "21.5 percent for specific24inter-institutional contracts."25MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts.	18overhead percentage applied to contracts?18	Q. And when "it" there, I take it, is whether
21BY MR. HERRON:22Q. Thank you.23I meant to say, "21.5 percent for specific24inter-institutional contracts."25MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts.		
22Q. Thank you.22accompanied by I don't know if it has to be, but I23I meant to say, "21.5 percent for specific23like I wanted it to be accompanied by some sort of24inter-institutional contracts."24memorandum that told the business office the purpose25MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts.25a gift; that it was supposed to come to IDEA, and it was		fit into a gift category; is that right?
23 I meant to say, "21.5 percent for specific 24 inter-institutional contracts." 25 MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts. 23 24 inter-institutional contracts." 25 MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts. 23 23 like I wanted it to be accompanied by some sort of memorandum that told the business office the purpose a gift; that it was supposed to come to IDEA, and it was a gift; that it was supposed to come to IDEA.		
24 inter-institutional contracts." 24 memorandum that told the business office the purpose 25 MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts. 24 a gift; that it was supposed to come to IDEA, and it was		
25 MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts. 25 a gift; that it was supposed to come to IDEA, and it was		
		· ·
Page 680 Page	25MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts.25	a gift; that it was supposed to come to IDEA, and it was
Page 680 Page		
	Page 680	Page 682
1 THE WITNESS: What is the question? 1 supposed to support my work.	1 THE WITNESS: What is the question? 1	supposed to support my work.
2 BY MR. HERRON: 2 This is a UCLA well, I am not sure what	2 BY MR. HERRON: 2	This is a UCLA well, I am not sure what
3 Q. Whether this refreshes your recollection as to 3 more to say about that.	3 Q. Whether this refreshes your recollection as to 3	more to say about that.
4 what overhead percentages applied to contracts. 4 Q. My question really dealt with the "specificity	4 what overhead percentages applied to contracts. 4	Q. My question really dealt with the "specificity
5 A. Yes. 5 of the language" piece in there.	5 A. Yes. 5	of the language" piece in there.
6 Q. That amount is 21.5 percent? 6 I take it what you are saying here is that for	ε I	
7 A. Apparently so. 7 the money given to fit into the gift category it was	11 2	
		dependent whether or not that was true depended on
9 UCLA's IDEA to receive a gift than a contract; is that 9 the specificity of the language that accompanied the		
10 correct? 10 commitment; is that right?		
11A. The a gift and a contract are very11MR. LONDEN: Asked and answered.		
12 different kinds of mechanisms for providing support. 12 Go ahead.	1 0 11	

5 percent overhead is certainly better than

- 21.5 percent overhead, although some of my grants have 14 15 zero overhead.
- Q. You go on in the first paragraph to state 16
- that, "UCLA's IDEA" -- I'm sorry. Let me read it so I 17 18 am accurate.
- 19 "I think that the support that the Williams
- litigation team wants to provide" -- I'm sorry. Let me 20
- try that one more time. 21

13

- 22 "I think that the support that
- 23 the Williams litigation team wants
- 24 to provide UCLA's IDEA fits into 25 the gift category better than a

well, I am not sure what

- dealt with the "specificity nere.
- e saying here is that for
- the gift category it was
- t that was true depended on
- age that accompanied the
- ked and answered.
- 13 THE WITNESS: The intention of this was to --14 Jack and I had talked about this being a gift, the terms
 - under which gifts are given, and that a gift is the way
- 15 I would accept support, and this was, in part, to help 16
- inform him about how he would have to frame anything 17
- 18 accompanying the check to make sure that it conformed
- 19 with the kind of support that I wanted to have.
- 20 BY MR. HERRON:
- 21 O. Paragraph 2 talks about that, in fact. It
- goes on to say, "In order to have your support qualify 22
- 23 as a gift;" then it continues.
- 24 So what you were trying to do here is provide 25 direction as to how you would qualify this commitment,

	Page 683		Page 685
1	this support, as a gift; is that correct?	1	Q. What is this?
2	A. I was attempting to make certain that the	2	A. This is the letter from Morrison & Foerster
3	funds come as a gift and not as anything that would have	3	that accompanied the gift to IDEA.
4	specific specifications or requirements about how the	4	Q. To whom did you to whom at UCLA did you
5	money would be spent.	5	provide the gift money?
6	Q. You state in the second paragraph, continuing	6	A. To the business office in the Graduate School
7	from what I just read:	7	of Education and Information Studies.
8	"You need simply state that	8	Q. Other than the individuals you already
9	the purpose of the funds is to	9	identified, who at UCLA knows that IDEA was preparing
10	support research conducted UCLA	10	reports that could be used as the basis for expert
11	in areas of educational quality and	11	reports in this litigation?
12	equity related to the Williams	12	A. I think that mischaracterizes what the nature
13	case."	13	of the activity was, and I described that before, that
14	Then it goes on from there.	14	the gift supported as to who knew about it, everyone
15	Was it important in your view that the	15	who ever knows about the receipt of funds to support
16	statements the statement accompanying the commitment	16	scholarly work at UCLA also was informed of this gift.
17	indicate that it was related to the Williams case as	17	It has been treated exactly like any other
18	this	18	grant or contract to a UCLA faculty member.
19	A. No.	19	Q. Can you identify those people?
20	Q document states?	20	I am not asking you to repeat prior testimony.
21	A. No. I was simply trying to craft the kind of	21	A. Rory Constancio, C-O-N-S-T-A-N-C-I-O, who is
22	general statement that would be usual in the giving of a	22	the manager of the business office in the graduate
23	gift.	23	school.
24	Q. So it mattered not that Williams case was	24	Q. Uh-huh.
25	referenced in the accompanying the document	25	A. Sherry Miranda, who is the chief financial
	Page 684		Page 686

officer of the graduate school. accompanying the commitment? 1 1 MR. LONDEN: Vague and argumentative. 2 And then they send their reports to the 2 3 3 campuswide office of extramural funds, whose names --Go ahead. 4 THE WITNESS: Not to me or not to anyone that 4 the people in that office are people I do not know. 5 5 I think probably also members of the I know of. development staff, both in the graduate school and in 6 BY MR. HERRON: 6 7 7 Q. Then why did you put it in this document? the university, have some knowledge of this gift. 8 MR. LONDEN: Argumentative. 8 (Exhibit 29 was marked for I.D.) 9 THE WITNESS: I was simply trying to write 9 BY MR. HERRON: enough words in a sentence that would -- so if Jack 10 10 Q. Have you had an opportunity to review Exhibit needed some guidance, he would have an example of the 11 29? 11 kind of thing he might say in a letter to the 12 A. Yes. 12 Q. What is this? 13 university. 13 BY MR. HERRON: 14 A. This is a letter that accompanied the 14 Q. I am going to show you what has been -- will reimbursement that Morrison & Foerster sent for the 15 15 be marked as Exhibit 28. 16 16 costs that UCLA incurred in conjunction with the November meeting of scholars. 17 (Exhibit 28 was marked for I.D.) 17 18 MR. HERRON: Let's take a break. 18 (Exhibit 30 was marked for I.D.) 19 BY MR. HERRON: 19 (Recess taken.) 20 Q. Dr. Oakes, I will save us time: Do you 20 BY MR. HERRON: 21 21 Q. Have you had an opportunity to review Exhibit recognize Exhibit 30? 22 28?22 A. I know what it is. I am not sure that I have 23 A. Yes. 23 ever seen it in this form before. Q. Do you recognize it? Q. What is it? 24 24 25 A. Yes. 25 A. This is the report that the Louis Harris

	Page 687		Page 689
1	Research Group, the Harris Research Group, released in	1	the sample.
1 2	March of 2002 describing the survey they had conducted.	2	Q. Do you know how the Harris sample was
3	Q. Do you know how this report came about?	3	designed?
4	A. How the report came about?	4	A. I know several things about how the sample was
5	Q. Yes.	5	drawn.
6	A. I didn't participate in the development of	6	The sample was drawn to be representative of
7		7	the various types of schools along demographic
8	this report.Q. Did you participate in the development of the	8	characteristics of California to be geographically
0 9		9	representative.
10	report in any way whatsoever? MR. LONDEN: Vague.	10	The number of teachers in schools in
	6		
11	THE WITNESS: Would you explain to me what you mean by "the report," and I can probably answer.	11 12	low-income communities was oversampled to insure that an
12			adequate sample would result.
13	BY MR. HERRON:	13	There was some attention paid to making sure
14	Q. I mean by "report" Exhibit 30.	14	that proper numbers of teachers at the various levels of
15	A. No. This report was not I didn't	15	schooling, elementary, middle schools and high schools,
16	participate in the development of this report.	16	were sampled, and there was an effort to insure that at
17	Q. Did you participate in the development of the	17	least an adequate number of teachers in year-round,
18	survey that was conducted which supports this report,	18	multi-track schools were sampled in order to gain some
19	Exhibit 30?	19	information that could be reported about those schools.
20	A. As I explained to you, I think when we met	20	(Exhibit 31 was marked for I.D.)
21	before, I was a participant in some telephone	21	BY MR. HERRON:
22	conversations about the survey and made some suggestions	22	Q. Did you know how much money was given by the
23	about the what content the survey might cover.	23	Rockefeller Foundation to Public Advocates?
24	Q. It was actually beyond that, wasn't it?	24	A. No.
25	I mean, you helped design the survey itself,	25	Q. Reviewing what we have marked now as Exhibit
	Page 688		Page 690
1		1	21 do you recognize this document?
1	didn't you?	1	31, do you recognize this document?

2 MR. LONDEN: Vague. Argumentative.

- 3 THE WITNESS: I contributed suggestions about 4 how the -- what kind of items would be of interest to me
- 5 in order to help me learn more about the issues I was 6 writing about in my scholarly work.
- 7 BY MR. HERRON:
- 8 Q. And others scholars from UCLA's IDEA also
- 9 contributed in a like fashion; is that correct?
- 10 A. Yes.
- Q. How was the survey paid for, the Harris 11 survey, if you know? 12
- 13 A. I have actually no firsthand knowledge.
- 14 My understanding was that it was a grant from 15 the Rockefeller Foundation to Public Advocates.
- O. What did you hear about the amount of that 16 grant from Public Advocates, if anything? 17
- 18 A. I don't know if I ever heard about the amount 19 of the grant.
- 20 Q. Do you know how many school districts were surveyed in the survey underlying this report, Exhibit 21 22 30?
- 23 A. The survey was of teachers.
- 24 Q. Okay.
- 25 A. And I know there were around 1,100 teachers in

- 2 A. Actually, I don't, but I may well have seen it 3 before.
- 4 Q. This is a two-page document Bates stamped at 5 the bottom, we hope, 13743 --
 - A. Uh-huh.

6

7

8

9

16

- O. -- and 13744.
 - Do you know who drafted this?
- A. I actually do not.
- 10 Q. Do you know what purpose this document served
- or was intended to serve? 11
- 12 A. There is a note in it to me -- no. I really
- 13 don't know what purpose it was meant to serve. 14
 - Q. Do you happen to know when it was generated?
- 15 A. I do not. I mean, I don't recall.
 - (Exhibit 32 was marked for I.D.)
- 17 BY MR. HERRON:
- 18 Q. I have handed you what has now been marked as 19 Exhibit 32.
 - Rather than have you spend too much time
- 21 reviewing the content, I am really more interested in
- knowing whether you know what this is. 22
- 23 A. I don't know that I have ever seen this 24 before.
- 25
 - Q. Do you have any idea who drafted it?

	Page 691		Page 693
1	A. I have no idea who drafted it.	1	conditions under which they teach would be of use in the
2	Q. Do you have any idea what its purpose is?	2	research we were doing. That is the reference.
3	A. I have no idea what its purpose is.	3	Q. Uh-huh. Had the decision been made, as far as
4	Q. You can set it aside.	4	you know, at this point that a teacher survey would, in
5	(Exhibit 33 was marked for I.D.)	5	fact, be conducted?
6	BY MR. HERRON:	6	A. You know, I don't recall the chronology.
7	Q. Dr. Oakes, I am not going to ask you anything	7	Q. At some point it was?
8	about pages anything after the first half of Page	8	A. Yes.
9	199.	9	Q. Were you involved in those discussions; that
10	A. You are not going to ask me anything about	10	is, the final decision that a teacher survey would be
11	Q. Right, other than whether you recognize this.	11	conducted?
12	Have you had an opportunity to review, with my	12	A. I was involved in discussions of about the
13	limitations, Exhibit 33?	13	usefulness of a survey.
14	A. Yes.	14	I was not involved in any way with any of the
15	Q. This is two documents Bates stamped as 198	15	negotiations about whether it would be done, who would
16	through 2003, correct I am sorry 203; correct?	16	pay for it, who would do it.
17	A. Yes.	17	Q. I take it there were a series of discussions
18	Q. The first page is an e-mail from you dated	18	about the potential usefulness of a teacher survey,
19	December 3rd, 2001 to various people with a long list of	19	correct, that you were involved in?
20	cc's; correct?	20	A. Yes.
21	A. Yes.	21	Q. I take it you also can't separate those out in
22	Q. What was the purpose of this e-mail?	22	your mind, those various discussions and then tell us
23	A. I was outlining some ideas I had for	23	what each concerned?
24	constructs and some sampling considerations that should	24	A. I can give you only a general.
25	be that would be useful from my perspective on the	25	Q. Would you please do that.
	Page 692		Page 694
1	if new data were to be collected about teachers and	1	A. As I proceeded in my work trying to understand

1	if new data were to be collected about teachers and
2	conditions in schools, and my sharing those ideas with
-	

- 3 the members of the litigation team.4 And I cc'd the scholars with whom I was
- 5 working that were doing work on areas that were relevant
- 6 to this -- or potentially relevant -- to this survey to
- solicit their ideas about other kinds of data they might
 like to have included.
- 9 Q. On Page 198 the first sentence states:
- 10 "Attached is a memo outlining
- 11 my first thoughts (and those of
- 12 some of my colleagues) about a
- 13 teacher survey."
- 14 Which of your colleagues had collaborated with
- 15 you to provide information that is disclosed in the
- 16 remaining pages of this exhibit beginning at 199?
- 17 A. Certainly John Rogers, and I suspect Marisa
- 18 Saunders, Jamy Stillman, Noah Delissovoy -- that is
- 19 D-E-L-I-S-S-O-V-O-Y -- may have contributed some ideas20 as well.
- 21 Q. Okay. You state in here or there is the term
- 22 used, "a teacher survey," unquote.
- 23 What did that refer to?
- A. We had been discussing with the litigation
- team whether or not the survey of teachers about the

A. As I proceeded in my work trying to understand
 the conditions around the use of textbooks and
 instructional materials, which at this point was the --

- 4 I think -- I am not sure whether or not I had decided to
- 5 do some other work on year-round, multi-track schools,
- 6 but -- and as others were proceeding, it became clear
- 7 there was very little available data about the extent of
- 8 the problems we had questions about, and -- or about how
- 9 those problems manifest themselves in the lives of
- 10 teachers. 11 Increas
 - Increasingly, we felt that it would be
- 12 extraordinarily helpful if there were resources to have
- 13 some new data collection that could more specifically
- 14 inform our questions about those things.
- 15 Q. What was the discussion about why a teacher
- survey would be needed other than what you justtestified to?
- 18 A. That is my recollection of the rationale.
- 19 Q. You recall that we had a deposition where I
- 20 deposed you for two days?
- 21 A. Yes.
- 22 Q. From that time until today who have you
- 23 discussed -- have you discussed with anyone what your
- 24 testimony would be here?25 MR. LONDEN: Th
 - MR. LONDEN: The question is vague.

1 BY MR, HERRON: 1 A. With Linda? 2 Q. Here is what I want to know: Who have you 3 A. Yes. 4 about your deposition? 3 A. Yes. 6 deposition. 6 With Aling about, by the way, the 6 6 deposition. MR. LONDEN: Related to the deposition? 9 Q. Right. N. To the deposition? 9 Q. Right. 10 A. We talked about Erik Hanushek. 11 office, Linda Darling-Hammond. I think that is all. Q. Doy our recal Who in your office? 13 A. John Rogers, Marisa Saunders, Jamy Stillman, 10 A. We talked about Erik Hanushek? 12 Q. Doy ur ceal Who in your office? A. I think I spoke with David Silver? 16 A. This taysoke with David Silver? 10 A. We talked about Erik Hanushek? 12 A. They are all very interested in this process. 11 V. Well, I am a laughingstock between you and 11 raystale feasing termine to more stand how 20 A write ide dascussed about Mr. Hanushek? 21 a. They are all very interested in this process. 11 A. Yes. 25 reagerof gets used in the context of		Page 695		Page 697
1postdocs.1BY MR. HERRON:2I remember specifically with David we talked3about the Harris data and its use, and I believe I4relayed to him some of the questions you asked me about5the Harris data at that time, and I may have even asked6him if his recollections were consistent with the ones7that I reported and the ones that I had. I think that8is about it.9Q. How long did you speak with David Silver on10this topic?11A. On this topic?12Q. Correct. "This topic" being anything to do13with this depo.14A. Maybe a half hour total.15Q. Did you spoke also with Linda16Darling-Hammond?17A. Yes.18Q. How long was that discussion?	$\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ 21\\ 22\\ 23\\ 24 \end{array}$	 BY MR. HERRON: Q. Here is what I want to know: Who have you talked to since the last time we got together until now about your deposition? I am not talking about, by the way, the deposition on Monday. I am talking about this deposition. A. This deposition? Q. Right. A. My husband, some of my colleagues in my office, Linda Darling-Hammond. I think that is all. Q. Do you recall who in your office? A. John Rogers, Marisa Saunders, Jamy Stillman, Noah Delissovoy, David Silver. Q. What was discussed with David Silver? A. I think I spoke with David well, I spoke with all of them just generally about the deposition process and how it differed from a normal conversation, particularly how it differs from teaching. Q. Or reality, as that may be. That was intended as a joke. A. They are all very interested in this process. It is also for my students, I think, an interesting learning experience to understand how 	$\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ 21\\ 22\\ 23\\ 24\\ \end{array}$	 A. With Linda? Q. Yes. A. Yes. Q. What? MR. LONDEN: Related to the deposition? BY MR. HERRON: Q. Correct. A. To the deposition? Q. Right. A. We talked about Erik Hanushek. Q. What was discussed about Mr. Hanushek? A. She thought I was when I told her how I responded to your question about his expertise, she felt I was kinder than she would have been. Q. Anything else? A. We laughed over the fact that it seemed you could not pronounce his name. Q. Well, I am a laughingstock between you and Linda Darling-Hammond. Anything else discussed about Mr. Hanushek? A. Yes. We discussed the circumstances of his appointment at Stanford. Q. Which were what, very quickly? MR. LONDEN: Are you asking for something
 20 Q. What was discussed? 21 A. Linda was apprehensive about her own 22 deposition and wanted me to tell her, as much as 23 possible, what it was like so she would know what to 24 expect. 27 A. Linda was apprehensive about her own 28 deposition and wanted me to tell her, as much as 29 I looked at I looked at at least one of the 20 U looked at I looked at at least one of the 21 underlying documents and maybe more in connection with 22 the studies. 23 I spent quite a lot of time on the Internet 24 looking at what had happened to policies around the 				

	Page 699		Page 701
$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\end{array} $	I recall that you had asked me a question if there had been any modifications. I assumed you were asking that for a reason, so I looked and familiarized myself with the legislation from last year that created a new policy about instructional materials. I also reviewed the governor's midyear budget cuts and how they related to instructional materials. I reviewed the governor's proposal for the '03-'04 budget and how that related to instructional materials, and I reviewed the Legislative Analyst's Office analysis of the governor's budget proposal. There might have been I looked again at the Department of Education website to look at the costs, the actual costs of the adopted curriculum materials. I looked at the School Accountability Report Cards again for Los Angeles Unified School District to see if the new versions were different from the ones in prior years. I may have done a few other things, but that is certainly the nature of things that I did. Q. Did you find the LAO report on the Internet? A. Yes.	$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\end{array} $	Page 701 but this was now a more equal per-pupil amount, and it specified that the first priority for the use of the first excuse me that the first use of those funds should be to provide standards-based instructional materials in the four academic content areas before the funds could be used for some other purpose. Q. In the context of what you are you discuss in your report, what is your reaction to that particular piece of legislation; that is to say, that the money must be spent on content-aligned textbooks before other items? MR. LONDEN: The question is vague. THE WITNESS: I'm sorry. I really don't remember the first part of your question. (Record read.) BY MR. HERRON: Q. Let me try that one more time. The legislation you described, I think, says that money must first be spent on standard-aligned instructional materials. Did I get that right? A. Yes.
23 24	Q. Did you print out a copy of that?A. I printed out a copy of two sections. One	23 24	A. Yes.Q. Your report refers, in part, to this type of
25	section about it was an analysis of the governor's	25	an issue at least.
1	Page 700	1	Page 702
1 2	proposal regarding the consolidation of categorical funds into a block grant, and I printed out the	1 2	What is your reaction to that part of the legislation you have just discussed?
3	introduction to the education section.	3	MR. LONDEN: Vague.

- 4 I may have printed out one more little section
- 5 if there was something about instructional materials,
- 6 but I don't recall.

7 Q. What did you find about the new policy 8 regarding instructional -- the Instructional Materials

9 Fund? 10

A. In which context are you referring?

Q. I am referring simply to what you testified; 11 that you had reviewed the new policy regarding the 12 13 Instructional Materials Fund.

- What did you find that it provided?
- 14 15 A. The new policy was a piece of legislation

authorized by Mr. Hertzberg, and what it did was 16

- consolidate three prior fund sources, including the 17
- 18 Instructional Materials Fund, a second on funds for
- classroom library materials, and the third -- I can't 19 recall exactly what the title is, another -- I can't
- 20 21 recall.
- 22 And that it specified that schools could --
- 23 had to use -- that it equalized the amount of funding --
- it no longer specified the amount of funding that would 24
- 25 go to elementary pupils as opposed to secondary pupils,

- THE WITNESS: My reaction to the legislation 4
- 5 was that given the veto on the continuation of
- Schiff-Bustamante funds that was specifically designed 6
- to support the acquisition of standards-based curriculum 7
- 8 materials, that this piece of legislation was an effort
- 9 to insure that what money remained in the budget for
- instructional materials was spent on material aligned 10
- with content standards. 11
- BY MR. HERRON: 12
- 13 Q. And that is good or bad? 14
 - MR. LONDEN: Vague.
 - THE WITNESS: I think the focus -- to focus
- the money on materials required or materials 16
- specifically designed to help students learn the 17
- 18 standards is a good thing.
- 19 I think it is too bad, not a good thing, that
- 20 the -- that the legislation was developed in the context
- 21 of ever-shrinking resources to use for that purpose.
- 22 BY MR. HERRON:
- 23 Q. Okay. How about the "equalizing of funding"
- 24 piece between primary -- and secondary education, did
- 25 you say?

	Page 703		Page 705
1	A. Yes.	1	Marisa Saunders. I don't recall specifically. It could
2	Q. Do you consider that to be a step forward, for	2	very easily be a compilation of ideas.
3	example?	3	Q. Okay.
4	MR. LONDEN: The question is vague.	4	MR. HERRON: Off the record.
5	THE WITNESS: Given the relatively small	5	(Discussion off the record.)
6	amount of money, I don't think that designation will be	6	BY MR. HERRON:
7	significant in either direction.	7	Q. I want to turn your attention to opinion No. 2
8	It is true that materials for secondary	8	in your report. It is on Page 20, at least on my
9	students are often more expensive than materials for	9	version.
10	elementary school students.	10	A. Page 20?
11	I really don't have a strong opinion about	11	I think we have the same versions.
12	that issue.	12	Q. Question No. 2 states:
13	BY MR. HERRON:	13	"Do all California students
14	Q. Returning to Exhibit 33 and focusing your	14	have access to the textbooks,
15	attention now on Pages 199 through 203	15	curriculum, materials, equipment
16	A. This is 33 you said what we have?	16	and technology needed to learn
17	Q. I believe so; yes.	17	State required subject matter
18	Do you recognize this document?	18	content and skills."
19	I am focusing only on 199 through the end now.	19	Right?
20	A. You are now going to focus on the whole thing,	20	A. Yes.
21	not just the first two paragraphs?	21	Q. And your report from Pages 20 through 51 deal
22	Q. I want you to look at it all so you can	22	with this particular issue question; correct?
23	identify it, whatever you need to read.	23	A. Yes.
24	A. This appears to be a memo I wrote to the	24	Q. On Page 20 your opinion, at least summarized,
25	litigation team and copied to a collection of scholars	25	is:
	Page 704		Page 706
	1 age 704		l age 700

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

"No. Many California students about a set of ideas about the content of a teacher's 1 2 lack access to the basic survey that would be useful from my perspective. 3 Q. Did someone from the litigation team ask you educational tools they need to to draft this? 4 acquire a basic education, to 5 A. I don't recall. master the State content standards 6 Q. Did someone from the litigation team ask you and to pass high stakes exams." 7 to supply your ideas or concepts about a teacher survey I read that correctly, didn't I? or teacher survey design? 8 A. Yes. A. You know, I don't recall. 9 Q. What did you mean by "basic educational I recall being very interested in having an 10 tools"? opportunity to shape the content of a survey in ways A. In this context I meant the textbooks, 11 that would provide me with data I could use in my curriculum, materials, equipment and technology needed 12 research. 13 to learn State required subject matter and content I remember being very happy for the 14 skills. Q. What did you mean by "basic education"? opportunity to do that, but I can't remember whether I 15 was asked or whether I simply aggressively volunteered. A. Again, learning State required content and 16 I don't know. 17 skills. Q. This is a memorandum dated December 3, 2001 to 18 MR. HERRON: Read the last question and the Williams litigation team from Jeannie Oakes, "Re: 19 answer. Ideas for teacher survey," and there are a number of 20 (Record read.) cc's; correct? 21 BY MR. HERRON: Q. The first line here of your -- under the A. Yes. 22 Q. Did you draft this entire document? 23 "Evidence" section states: A. I think this document may have pieces of "Although the majority of 24 25 material that came either from John Rogers or 25 students in California schools have

	Page 707		Page 709
1	access to the instructional	1	Q. If you look at Page 37, that may be of some
2	resources they need, many do not."	2	assistance to you.
3	My question is: How many do have access to	3	A. The one on 39 is also not Peter Harris data.
4	the instructional resources they need?	4	Q. What data is that from?
5	A. It varies depending on the resource.	5	A. It is from a report by the California State
6	Q. How about in terms of instructional materials?	6	Auditor from June 2002.
7	A. Well, there are a variety of types of	7	Q. Right.
8	instructional materials.	8	A. The one on Page 37 is RAND Corporation data.
9	I think the rest of the report details the	9	Q. Very good.
10	ones that I looked at and gives some percentages of the	10	A. The remaining 21 tables report Harris research
11	teachers who report that they have adequate numbers.	11	data.
12	You can make some speculation about the number	12 13	Q. The second studies referred to on Page 28 of
13 14	of students based on the responses of teachers. You have to do that carefully and with lots of caveats,	13 14	your report, which is one conducted by, I take it, the Social Policy Research Associates, SPRA?
14 15	which I think I have done.	14 15	A. Yes.
16	Q. Can you supply us with a percentage of the	15	Q. You identify that as providing, quote:
10	students in California schools who have access to the	17	"Qualitative data relative to
18	instructional resources they need?	18	teaching and learning conditions
19	A. Well, given the data from the survey and from	19	and problems confronting teachers
20	other sources I would say at least half of the students	20	in California schools."
21	in California have what they need.	21	Did I read that correctly?
22	Q. Are you able to state what percentage of that	22	A. Yes.
23	half is comprised of LEP students?	23	Q. What did you mean by "qualitative data"?
24	A. No.	24	A. That the data were gathered through interviews
25	Q. Are you able to state what percentage of that	25	and observations and rather than being expressed in the
	Page 708		Page 710
1	half are represented by minority students?	1	form of only numbers, it also included descriptions and
2	half are represented by minority students? A. No.	2	form of only numbers, it also included descriptions and quotes from the individuals who were studied.
2 3	half are represented by minority students?A. No.Q. Are you able to state what percentage of that	2 3	form of only numbers, it also included descriptions and quotes from the individuals who were studied. Q. The SPRA study examined 17 schools; is that
2 3 4	half are represented by minority students?A. No.Q. Are you able to state what percentage of that half is represented by low SES students?	2 3 4	form of only numbers, it also included descriptions and quotes from the individuals who were studied. Q. The SPRA study examined 17 schools; is that correct?
2 3 4 5	half are represented by minority students?A. No.Q. Are you able to state what percentage of that half is represented by low SES students?A. No.	2 3 4 5	form of only numbers, it also included descriptions and quotes from the individuals who were studied.Q. The SPRA study examined 17 schools; is that correct?A. Yes.
2 3 4 5 6	half are represented by minority students?A. No.Q. Are you able to state what percentage of that half is represented by low SES students?A. No.Q. Your report on Page 20 references, of course,	2 3 4 5 6	form of only numbers, it also included descriptions and quotes from the individuals who were studied.Q. The SPRA study examined 17 schools; is that correct?A. Yes.Q. Are you aware of how many schools there are in
2 3 4 5 6 7	 half are represented by minority students? A. No. Q. Are you able to state what percentage of that half is represented by low SES students? A. No. Q. Your report on Page 20 references, of course, the Peter Harris study. 	2 3 4 5 6 7	form of only numbers, it also included descriptions and quotes from the individuals who were studied.Q. The SPRA study examined 17 schools; is that correct?A. Yes.Q. Are you aware of how many schools there are in California?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 half are represented by minority students? A. No. Q. Are you able to state what percentage of that half is represented by low SES students? A. No. Q. Your report on Page 20 references, of course, the Peter Harris study. Was that a the principal source of data 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 form of only numbers, it also included descriptions and quotes from the individuals who were studied. Q. The SPRA study examined 17 schools; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Are you aware of how many schools there are in California? A. Roughly.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 half are represented by minority students? A. No. Q. Are you able to state what percentage of that half is represented by low SES students? A. No. Q. Your report on Page 20 references, of course, the Peter Harris study. Was that a the principal source of data upon which your Opinion No. 2 relies? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 form of only numbers, it also included descriptions and quotes from the individuals who were studied. Q. The SPRA study examined 17 schools; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Are you aware of how many schools there are in California? A. Roughly. Q. Roughly 8,500; am I right?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 half are represented by minority students? A. No. Q. Are you able to state what percentage of that half is represented by low SES students? A. No. Q. Your report on Page 20 references, of course, the Peter Harris study. Was that a the principal source of data upon which your Opinion No. 2 relies? A. It was one principal source. I wouldn't 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 form of only numbers, it also included descriptions and quotes from the individuals who were studied. Q. The SPRA study examined 17 schools; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Are you aware of how many schools there are in California? A. Roughly. Q. Roughly 8,500; am I right? A. Yes. Roughly.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 half are represented by minority students? A. No. Q. Are you able to state what percentage of that half is represented by low SES students? A. No. Q. Your report on Page 20 references, of course, the Peter Harris study. Was that a the principal source of data upon which your Opinion No. 2 relies? A. It was one principal source. I wouldn't consider it the only one. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 form of only numbers, it also included descriptions and quotes from the individuals who were studied. Q. The SPRA study examined 17 schools; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Are you aware of how many schools there are in California? A. Roughly. Q. Roughly 8,500; am I right? A. Yes. Roughly. Q. Is it your position or view that the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 half are represented by minority students? A. No. Q. Are you able to state what percentage of that half is represented by low SES students? A. No. Q. Your report on Page 20 references, of course, the Peter Harris study. Was that a the principal source of data upon which your Opinion No. 2 relies? A. It was one principal source. I wouldn't consider it the only one. Q. There are 23 tables listing particular 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 form of only numbers, it also included descriptions and quotes from the individuals who were studied. Q. The SPRA study examined 17 schools; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Are you aware of how many schools there are in California? A. Roughly. Q. Roughly 8,500; am I right? A. Yes. Roughly. Q. Is it your position or view that the qualitative data obtained through the Social Policy
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 half are represented by minority students? A. No. Q. Are you able to state what percentage of that half is represented by low SES students? A. No. Q. Your report on Page 20 references, of course, the Peter Harris study. Was that a the principal source of data upon which your Opinion No. 2 relies? A. It was one principal source. I wouldn't consider it the only one. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 form of only numbers, it also included descriptions and quotes from the individuals who were studied. Q. The SPRA study examined 17 schools; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Are you aware of how many schools there are in California? A. Roughly. Q. Roughly 8,500; am I right? A. Yes. Roughly. Q. Is it your position or view that the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 half are represented by minority students? A. No. Q. Are you able to state what percentage of that half is represented by low SES students? A. No. Q. Your report on Page 20 references, of course, the Peter Harris study. Was that a the principal source of data upon which your Opinion No. 2 relies? A. It was one principal source. I wouldn't consider it the only one. Q. There are 23 tables listing particular statistics with respect to your Opinion No. 2; am I 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 form of only numbers, it also included descriptions and quotes from the individuals who were studied. Q. The SPRA study examined 17 schools; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Are you aware of how many schools there are in California? A. Roughly. Q. Roughly 8,500; am I right? A. Yes. Roughly. Q. Is it your position or view that the qualitative data obtained through the Social Policy Research Associates study can be generalized to all
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 half are represented by minority students? A. No. Q. Are you able to state what percentage of that half is represented by low SES students? A. No. Q. Your report on Page 20 references, of course, the Peter Harris study. Was that a the principal source of data upon which your Opinion No. 2 relies? A. It was one principal source. I wouldn't consider it the only one. Q. There are 23 tables listing particular statistics with respect to your Opinion No. 2; am I correct? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 form of only numbers, it also included descriptions and quotes from the individuals who were studied. Q. The SPRA study examined 17 schools; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Are you aware of how many schools there are in California? A. Roughly. Q. Roughly 8,500; am I right? A. Yes. Roughly. Q. Is it your position or view that the qualitative data obtained through the Social Policy Research Associates study can be generalized to all California schools?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 half are represented by minority students? A. No. Q. Are you able to state what percentage of that half is represented by low SES students? A. No. Q. Your report on Page 20 references, of course, the Peter Harris study. Was that a the principal source of data upon which your Opinion No. 2 relies? A. It was one principal source. I wouldn't consider it the only one. Q. There are 23 tables listing particular statistics with respect to your Opinion No. 2; am I correct? A. Well, if you tell me the page the last one is on, I can verify that is the right number. Q. I believe it is Page 49. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 form of only numbers, it also included descriptions and quotes from the individuals who were studied. Q. The SPRA study examined 17 schools; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Are you aware of how many schools there are in California? A. Roughly. Q. Roughly 8,500; am I right? A. Yes. Roughly. Q. Is it your position or view that the qualitative data obtained through the Social Policy Research Associates study can be generalized to all California schools? MR. LONDEN: Vague and ambiguous. BY MR. HERRON: Q. You may respond.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 half are represented by minority students? A. No. Q. Are you able to state what percentage of that half is represented by low SES students? A. No. Q. Your report on Page 20 references, of course, the Peter Harris study. Was that a the principal source of data upon which your Opinion No. 2 relies? A. It was one principal source. I wouldn't consider it the only one. Q. There are 23 tables listing particular statistics with respect to your Opinion No. 2; am I correct? A. Well, if you tell me the page the last one is on, I can verify that is the right number. Q. I believe it is Page 49. A. Yes. There are 23 tables between Pages 21 and 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 form of only numbers, it also included descriptions and quotes from the individuals who were studied. Q. The SPRA study examined 17 schools; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Are you aware of how many schools there are in California? A. Roughly. Q. Roughly 8,500; am I right? A. Yes. Roughly. Q. Is it your position or view that the qualitative data obtained through the Social Policy Research Associates study can be generalized to all California schools? MR. LONDEN: Vague and ambiguous. BY MR. HERRON: Q. You may respond. A. I think we had quite a long conversation when
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 half are represented by minority students? A. No. Q. Are you able to state what percentage of that half is represented by low SES students? A. No. Q. Your report on Page 20 references, of course, the Peter Harris study. Was that a the principal source of data upon which your Opinion No. 2 relies? A. It was one principal source. I wouldn't consider it the only one. Q. There are 23 tables listing particular statistics with respect to your Opinion No. 2; am I correct? A. Well, if you tell me the page the last one is on, I can verify that is the right number. Q. I believe it is Page 49. A. Yes. There are 23 tables between Pages 21 and 49. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 form of only numbers, it also included descriptions and quotes from the individuals who were studied. Q. The SPRA study examined 17 schools; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Are you aware of how many schools there are in California? A. Roughly. Q. Roughly 8,500; am I right? A. Yes. Roughly. Q. Is it your position or view that the qualitative data obtained through the Social Policy Research Associates study can be generalized to all California schools? MR. LONDEN: Vague and ambiguous. BY MR. HERRON: Q. You may respond. A. I think we had quite a long conversation when we spoke before about the difference between statistical
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 half are represented by minority students? A. No. Q. Are you able to state what percentage of that half is represented by low SES students? A. No. Q. Your report on Page 20 references, of course, the Peter Harris study. Was that a the principal source of data upon which your Opinion No. 2 relies? A. It was one principal source. I wouldn't consider it the only one. Q. There are 23 tables listing particular statistics with respect to your Opinion No. 2; am I correct? A. Well, if you tell me the page the last one is on, I can verify that is the right number. Q. I believe it is Page 49. A. Yes. There are 23 tables between Pages 21 and 49. Q. And only one of those 23 tables relies on data 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 form of only numbers, it also included descriptions and quotes from the individuals who were studied. Q. The SPRA study examined 17 schools; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Are you aware of how many schools there are in California? A. Roughly. Q. Roughly 8,500; am I right? A. Yes. Roughly. Q. Is it your position or view that the qualitative data obtained through the Social Policy Research Associates study can be generalized to all California schools? MR. LONDEN: Vague and ambiguous. BY MR. HERRON: Q. You may respond. A. I think we had quite a long conversation when we spoke before about the difference between statistical generalization and theoretical generalizations.
$\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ 21\\ \end{array}$	 half are represented by minority students? A. No. Q. Are you able to state what percentage of that half is represented by low SES students? A. No. Q. Your report on Page 20 references, of course, the Peter Harris study. Was that a the principal source of data upon which your Opinion No. 2 relies? A. It was one principal source. I wouldn't consider it the only one. Q. There are 23 tables listing particular statistics with respect to your Opinion No. 2; am I correct? A. Well, if you tell me the page the last one is on, I can verify that is the right number. Q. I believe it is Page 49. A. Yes. There are 23 tables between Pages 21 and 49. Q. And only one of those 23 tables relies on data from any other source from any source other than the 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 form of only numbers, it also included descriptions and quotes from the individuals who were studied. Q. The SPRA study examined 17 schools; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Are you aware of how many schools there are in California? A. Roughly. Q. Roughly 8,500; am I right? A. Yes. Roughly. Q. Is it your position or view that the qualitative data obtained through the Social Policy Research Associates study can be generalized to all California schools? MR. LONDEN: Vague and ambiguous. BY MR. HERRON: Q. You may respond. A. I think we had quite a long conversation when we spoke before about the difference between statistical generalization and theoretical generalizations. Q. I don't believe we discussed that topic.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 half are represented by minority students? A. No. Q. Are you able to state what percentage of that half is represented by low SES students? A. No. Q. Your report on Page 20 references, of course, the Peter Harris study. Was that a the principal source of data upon which your Opinion No. 2 relies? A. It was one principal source. I wouldn't consider it the only one. Q. There are 23 tables listing particular statistics with respect to your Opinion No. 2; am I correct? A. Well, if you tell me the page the last one is on, I can verify that is the right number. Q. I believe it is Page 49. A. Yes. There are 23 tables between Pages 21 and 49. Q. And only one of those 23 tables relies on data from any other source from any source other than the Peter Harris survey; isn't that correct? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 form of only numbers, it also included descriptions and quotes from the individuals who were studied. Q. The SPRA study examined 17 schools; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Are you aware of how many schools there are in California? A. Roughly. Q. Roughly 8,500; am I right? A. Yes. Roughly. Q. Is it your position or view that the qualitative data obtained through the Social Policy Research Associates study can be generalized to all California schools? MR. LONDEN: Vague and ambiguous. BY MR. HERRON: Q. You may respond. A. I think we had quite a long conversation when we spoke before about the difference between statistical generalization and theoretical generalizations. Q. I don't believe we discussed that topic. Could we have the question restated.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 half are represented by minority students? A. No. Q. Are you able to state what percentage of that half is represented by low SES students? A. No. Q. Your report on Page 20 references, of course, the Peter Harris study. Was that a the principal source of data upon which your Opinion No. 2 relies? A. It was one principal source. I wouldn't consider it the only one. Q. There are 23 tables listing particular statistics with respect to your Opinion No. 2; am I correct? A. Well, if you tell me the page the last one is on, I can verify that is the right number. Q. I believe it is Page 49. A. Yes. There are 23 tables between Pages 21 and 49. Q. And only one of those 23 tables relies on data from any other source from any source other than the Peter Harris survey; isn't that correct? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	form of only numbers, it also included descriptions and quotes from the individuals who were studied. Q. The SPRA study examined 17 schools; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Are you aware of how many schools there are in California? A. Roughly. Q. Roughly 8,500; am I right? A. Yes. Roughly. Q. Is it your position or view that the qualitative data obtained through the Social Policy Research Associates study can be generalized to all California schools? MR. LONDEN: Vague and ambiguous. BY MR. HERRON: Q. You may respond. A. I think we had quite a long conversation when we spoke before about the difference between statistical generalization and theoretical generalizations. Q. I don't believe we discussed that topic. Could we have the question restated. (Record read.)
$\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ 21\\ 22\\ \end{array}$	 half are represented by minority students? A. No. Q. Are you able to state what percentage of that half is represented by low SES students? A. No. Q. Your report on Page 20 references, of course, the Peter Harris study. Was that a the principal source of data upon which your Opinion No. 2 relies? A. It was one principal source. I wouldn't consider it the only one. Q. There are 23 tables listing particular statistics with respect to your Opinion No. 2; am I correct? A. Well, if you tell me the page the last one is on, I can verify that is the right number. Q. I believe it is Page 49. A. Yes. There are 23 tables between Pages 21 and 49. Q. And only one of those 23 tables relies on data from any other source from any source other than the Peter Harris survey; isn't that correct? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 form of only numbers, it also included descriptions and quotes from the individuals who were studied. Q. The SPRA study examined 17 schools; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Are you aware of how many schools there are in California? A. Roughly. Q. Roughly 8,500; am I right? A. Yes. Roughly. Q. Is it your position or view that the qualitative data obtained through the Social Policy Research Associates study can be generalized to all California schools? MR. LONDEN: Vague and ambiguous. BY MR. HERRON: Q. You may respond. A. I think we had quite a long conversation when we spoke before about the difference between statistical generalization and theoretical generalizations. Q. I don't believe we discussed that topic. Could we have the question restated.

Page 711

1 A. A. I sail before, you and I discussed this 2 when we spoke before, and if you are not recalling that, 3 I would be happy to repeat it. 4 MR. LONDTN: You can go alead. I will object 5 as asked an answered, but please fed free to answer. 6 THE WITNES: Unlike quantitative studies, 7 THE WITNES: Unlike quantitative studies, 8 are designed to be able to calculate the proportions of 9 various conditions that exist in a larger group of 1 as particular instances, not an effort to calculate 10 or compare proportions of conditions but, rather, to 11 MR. HERRON: 12 or the patterns that occur in quantitative 13 of the conditions in the ethers is data 14 explanations of the patterns that occur in quantitative 15 Obs the conditions in the context where they occur, and 16 The PSPRA data gives you some rich descriptions 17 Patter Marits. 23 the trains data gives you some rich descriptions 24 The PSPRA data gives you some rich descriptions 25 MR. LONDEN: Argumentalive. Asked and 26 </th <th></th> <th>Page 711</th> <th></th> <th>Page 713</th>		Page 711		Page 713
2 when we spoke before, and if you are not recalling that, I would be happy to repeat it. 2 4 MR. LONDEN: You can go ahead. 1 will object as asked and answered, but leass feel free to answer. 3 (Whereupon at 11:55 a.m. the deposition of JEANNE OAKES was adjourned.) 5 and answered, but leass feel free to answer. 6 Whereupon at 11:55 p.m. the deposition of JEANNE OAKES was adjourned.) 6 are designed to be able to calculate the proportions of various conditions that exist in a larger group of schools beyond those sampled, qualitative research looks or compare proportions of conditions but, rather, to anderstand and to develop some hypotheses or 14 explanations of the Harris data, which 17 can be generalized the Harris data gives you a set of 18 numbers which describing. We call that 21 of those conditions in the context where they occur, and 21 of those conditions in the context where they occur, 21 of Q. Okay. So is the answer "nor"? 21 MR. LONDEX: Argumentative. 25 BY MR. HERRON: 2 A. No. 24 Q. Okay. So is the answer "nor"? 31 generalization. 2 Page 712 3 A. Would you repeat the first part of that 22 generating the laste for your report? Mr. Harris' directly in 22 generating the laste for your report? 3 A. No. 24 Q. Okay. So is the answer "nor"? 3 4 A. Would you cork with Mr. Harris directly with Peter Harris in 22 generating the laste for your report? Mr. Harris' directly with Peter Harris in 22 generating the data underlying the tables in yo	1	A. As I said before, you and I discussed this	1	MR. HERRON: Sure.
3 I would be happy to repeat it. 3 (Whereupon at 11:55 arm, the deposition 4 MR. LONDEN: You can go ahead. I will object 4 of JEANNE GAKES was adjourned.) 5 as asked and answered, but please feel fee to answer. 6 (Whereupon at 11:55 arm, the deposition 6 THE WITNESS: Unlike quantitative studies, 7 8 EXAMINATION (Continued.) 7 at particular instances, not in an effort to calculate 9 PV RR. HERRON: 0 10 schools beyond those sampled, qualitative research looks 10 0 Okay. Creat. 11 at particular instances, not in an effort to calculate 9 Q. Okay. Over the hunch hour did you consume any 11 or compare proportions of conditions but, rather, to 10 Q. Okay. Over the lunch hour did you consume any 12 studies. 10 Q. Okay. Over the lunch hour? 11 12 as answered, or the harris data gives you a set of 11 No. 12 13 numbers which describins 12 Q. Okay. Creat. 12 14 reporting effection and tho to well of phone mychone which are cribing effection. 12 12 14 not to ta		-		
4 MR. LÓNDEN: You can go abead. I will object 4 of EANNIE OAKES was adjourned.) 5 as acked and answered. Aut please fed free to answer. 6 7 that are based on random or representative samples that are designed to be able to calculate the proportions of the spring dequalitative rescarch look? 7 9 various conditions that exist in a larger group of state are designed to be able to calculate the proportions of the patterns that occur in quantitative rescarch look? 9 10 O. Okay. Over the lunch hour did you consume any questions hare state. 11 at particular instances, not in an effort to calculate the patterns that occur in quantitative studies. 9 12 comorphage proportions of the staters studies. 10 O. Okay. Ore the lunch hour did you consume any questions hare studies. 13 understand and to develop some hypotheses or generalized - the Harris data gives you as etci 12 Coldy our mind or interfere with your ability to answer? 14 explanations of the patterns which are generalizable. 0. Okay. Great. 10 0. Okay. Our etch lunch hour? 14 explanations? A. No. 12 12 12 12 12 12 14 A. No. 12 of those conflictions. In the content whether they occur, and antata and the context whet				(Whereupon at 11:55 a.m. the deposition
5 as asked and answered, but please feel free to answer. 5 (Whereupon at 1:15 p.m. the deposition 6 THE WITNESS: Unlike quantitative studies, 6 was reconvened.) 7 was reconvened.) 7 8 are designed to be able to calculate the proportions of or anditons but, rather, to 8 EXAMINATION (Continued) 10 schools beyond those sampled, qualitative research looks 7 11 an particular instances, not in an effort to calculate 0 O. Okay. Over the lunch hour any other substance that would 12 or ompare proportions of conditions but, rather, to 10 Q. Okay. Over the lunch hour? 13 understand and to develop some hypotheses or 14 A. No. 13 numbers which describes some patterns which are 19 Q. Okay. Great. 16 So the combination of the Harris data, which 10 Other than with your counsel did you discuss 16 of those conditions in the context where they occur, and 10 Other than with your counsel did you discuss 10 other than with our counsel did you discuss 10 10 10 2 MR. HERRON: 20 I wanter than fait data gives you a set of 10				
6 THE WITNESS: Unlike quantitative studies, are designed to be able to calculate the proportions of y various conditions that exist in a larger group of schools beyond those sampled, qualitative research looks? 6 was reconvened.) 7 BY MR. HERRON: 9 BY MR. HERRON: 9 10 Q. Okay. Over the lunch hour did you consume any questions between that would 10 Q. Okay. Over the lunch hour did you consume any questions of the patterns that occur in quantitative studies. 11 ar explanations of the patterns that occur in quantitative studies. 10 Q. Okay. Over the lunch hour did you consume any questions here? 12 colong and the scribes some patterns which are generalizable. 10 Q. Okay. Great. 13 ond the scribes some patterns which are generalizable. 10 Q. Okay. Great. 14 thely sou better understand what kinds of phenomenon are thely soure allow of what kinds of phenomenon are thely are scribing. We call that 11 10 15 BY MR. HERRON: 20 Patternamentaria. 21 Did you work directly with Mr. Harris' being are scribing. 2 Patternamentaria. 21 Q. Did you work directly with Peter Harris in a generalization. 22 Patternamentaria. 2 MR. LONDEN: Argumentative. Asked and any they stobos, but not statistical generalization on o				3
7 that are based or random or representative samples that are designed to be able to calculate the proportions of 9 7 8 are designed to be able to calculate the proportions of 9 9 BY MR, HERRON: 10 schools beyond those sampled, qualitative research looks 1 9 BY MR, HERRON: 12 or compare proportions of conditions but, rather, to 1 11 medication, alcohol or any other substance that would 1 13 understand and to develop some hypotheses or 14 explanations of the patterns that occur in quantitative 15 5 14 explanations of the patterns that occur in quantitative 15 5 Q. Okay. Great. 16 So the combination of the Harris data gives you as set of anubres which describions. 16 Other than with your counsel did you discuss 10 of those conditions in the context where they occur, and 2 16 Did you work with M-Harris data. 11 medication, alcohot we presentity as any be describing. We call that 2 12 Page 712 Page 712 10 Q. Did you work directly with Peter Harris in 2 12 MR. LONDEN: Argumentative. Asked and and sanswered. 11 9 Q. Did you communicate firectly with Peter Harris in 2 2 generalization. 10 <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td>				
8 are designed to be able to calculate the proportions of 9 various conditions that exist in a larger group of 10 schools beyond those sampled, qualitative research hocks 11 at particular instances, not in an effort to calculate 12 or compare proportions of conditions but, rather, to 13 understand and to develop some hypotheses or 14 explanations of the patterns that occur in quantitative 15 studies. 9 BY MR, HERRON: 10 0. Okay. Over the lunch hour did you consume any 11 medication, alcohol or any other substance that would 12 coloud your mind or interfere with your ability to answer 13 questions here? 14 A. No. 15 Q. Okay. Great. 16 So the combination of the Harris data, which 13 understand he describes some patterns which are 13 generalizable. No. 20 The SPRA data gives you some rich descriptions 12 of those conditions in the context where they occur, and 12 thelps you better understand what kinds of phenomenor 13 unetrais data may be describing. We call that 14 "theoretical generalization." 10 O. I want to talk to you about the Harris data 20 and the report you generated based on that data. 21 Did you work with arest for your report? "Mr. Harris' being 23 peter Harris. 24 A. No. 12 generalization." 25 BY MR. HERRON: 20 Did you work directly with Peter Harris in 22 generating the tables for your report? 3 answered. 1 Q. Did you work directly with Peter Harris is 23 generatization. 2 16 Q. Okay. Very good. 10 Q. Whaw was the nature of those communications?	7		7	,
9 BY MR. HERRON: 10 schools beyond those sampled, qualitative research locks 11 medication, alcohol or any other substance that would 12 or compare proportions of conditions but, rather, to 11 medication, alcohol or any other substance that would 12 or compare proportions of conditions but, rather, to 13 understand and to develop some hypotheses or 14 explanations of the patterns that occur in quantitative 15 subic combination of the Harris data, which 16 So the combination of the Harris data gives you a sort of 17 can be generalizatol. 19 generalizatole. 10 the SPRA data gives you some rich description. 11 the tarris data may be describing. We call that 14 the tarris data may be describing. We call that 15 BY MR. HERON: 25 Page 712 14 Q. Okay. So is the answer "nor"? 2 A. No 3 answered. 3 answered. 4 THE WTNESS: I think we can rely on the SPRA 4 THE WTNESS: I think we can rely on the SPRA	8		8	EXAMINATION (Continued)
10 Schools beyond those sampled, qualitative research looks 11 at particular instances, not in an effort to calculate 12 or compare proportions of conditions but, rather, to 13 understand and to develop some hypotheses or 14 explanations of the patterns that occur in quantitative 15 Studies. 16 So the combination of the Harris data, which 17 can be generalized the Harris data gives you a set of 18 mumbers which describes some patterns which are 19 generalizable. 20 The SPRA data gives you some rich descriptions 21 of those conditions in the context where they occur, and 22 The PsPA data gives you some rich descriptions 23 the Harris data may be describing. 24 "theoretical generalization." 25 BY MR. HERRON: 26 Q. Okay. So is the answer "no"? 27 MR. LONDEN: Argumentative. Asked and 3 answered. 20 3 answered. 4 Thereffer WTINESS: 1 think we can rely on the SPRA 4 generalization. 9 Q. Okay. Ver good.	9	various conditions that exist in a larger group of	9	
11 at particular instances, not in an effort to calculate 11 medication, alcohol or any other substance that would 12 or compare proportions of conditions but, rather, to 11 medication, alcohol or any other substance that would 14 explanations of the patterns that occur in quantitative 14 A. No. 15 Studies. 15 Q. Okay. Great. 16 So the combination of the Harris data, which 16 Other than with your counsel did you discuss 17 your deposition with anyone over the lunch hour? 18 18 numbers which describes some patterns which are 19 Q. I want to talk to you about the Harris data 10 of those conditions in the context where they occur, and 11 The barris data my be describing. We call that 24 'theoretical generalization. 22 Page 712 25 MR. LONDEN: Argumentative. Asked and answered. 2 Q. Did you work with Mr. Harris' breing 3 answered. 11 Q. Did you work directly with Peter Harris. 2 4 THE WITNESS: I think we can rely on the sPRA 3 A. No. 2 3 answered. Q. Okay. Very good. 2 <t< td=""><td>10</td><td></td><td>10</td><td>Q. Okay. Over the lunch hour did you consume any</td></t<>	10		10	Q. Okay. Over the lunch hour did you consume any
12 or compare proportions of conditions but, rather, to 13 understand and to develop some hypotheses or 14 an be gaternis that occur in quantitative 15 Studies. 16 So the combination of the Harris data gives you a set of 17 can be generalized the Harris data gives you a set of 18 numbers which describes some patterns which are 19 generalizatible. 20 The SPRA data gives you some rich descriptions 21 of those conditions in the context where they occur, and 21 of those conditions in the context where they occur, and 21 of those conditions in the context where they occur, and 22 The SPRA data gives you some rich descriptions 23 the Harris data may be descriptions 24 "theoretical generalization." 25 BY MR. HERRON: 2 MR. LONDEN: Argumentative. Asked and 3 answered. 3 study to provide us some ability to do theoretical 3 generalization on other schools, but not statistical 3 generalization on other schools, but not statistical 3 generalization.	11		11	
14 explanations of the patterns that occur in quantitative 14 A. No. 15 studies. O (kay. Great. 16 So the combination of the Harris data, which 15 Q. Okay. Great. 17 can be generalized the Harris data gives you as set of 17 your deposition with anyone over the lunch hour? 18 mumbers which describes some patterns which are 19 Q. I want to talk to you about the Harris data 20 The SPRA data gives you some rich descriptions 10 Did you work with Mr. Harris directly in 21 the Harris data may be describing. We call that 20 and the report you generated based on that data. 22 generating tables for your report? Mr. Harris directly in 2 22 generating tables for your report? "Mr. Harris" being 23 23 MR. LONDEN: Argumentative. Asked and answered. 4 4 THE WITNESS: I think we can rely on the SPRA 4 Q. Did you work directly with Peter Harris in 2 generalization on other schools, but not statistical 2 G. A No. 7 Q. Neary orgood. 4 Q. Idy ou communicate directly with Peter Harris 8 BY MR. HERRON:	12		12	cloud your mind or interfere with your ability to answer
15 studies. 15 Q. Okay. Great. 16 So the combination of the Harris data, which 16 Other than with your counsel did you discuss 17 can be generalized - the Harris data gives you a set of 16 Other than with your counsel did you discuss 18 numbers which describes some patterns which are 16 Other than with your counsel did you discuss 19 Q. I want to talk to you about the Harris data 10 Other than with your counsel did you discuss 10 of those conditions in the context where they occur, and 11 Other than with your counsel did you discuss 20 The SPRA data gives you some rich descriptions 10 Q. Did you work with Mr. Harris directly with Peter Harris 21 Q. Okay. So is the answer "no"? 2 A. Would you repeat the first part of that 25 BY MR. HERRON: 2 Page 712 Page 714 3 answered. 1 Q. Did you work directly with Peter Harris in 2 generalization. 3 answered. Q. Did you communicate directly with Peter Harris in 2 generalization. 3 generalization. Q. Did you work directly with Peter Harris in 2 generalization. <td< td=""><td>13</td><td>understand and to develop some hypotheses or</td><td>13</td><td>questions here?</td></td<>	13	understand and to develop some hypotheses or	13	questions here?
16 So the combination of the Harris data, which 16 Other than with your counsel did you discuss 17 can be generalized the Harris data gives you as et of 17 your deposition with anyone over the lunch hour? 19 generalizable. 17 A. No. 20 The SPRA data gives you some rich descriptions 18 21 of those conditions in the context where they occur, and 11 Did you work with Mr. Harris directly in 22 it helps you better understand what kinds of phenomenon 20 and the report you generated based on that data. 24 "theoretical generalization." 24 A. Would you repeat the first part of that 25 BY MR. HERRON: 24 A. Would you communicate first part of that 25 answered. 1 Q. Did you work directly with Peter Harris in 3 answered. 1 Q. Did you communicate directly with Peter Harris in 3 generalization answered. 1 1 4 THE WITNESS: 1 think we can rely on the SPRA 4 Q. Did you work directly with Peter Harris in 3 generalization on other schools, but not statistical 7 Q. Did you oure report? A. No.	14	explanations of the patterns that occur in quantitative	14	A. No.
17 can be generalized the Harris data gives you a set of numbers which describes some patterns which are generalizable. 17 your deposition with anyone over the lunch hour? 18 numbers which describes some patterns which are generalizable. 17 your deposition with anyone over the lunch hour? 20 The SPRA data gives you some rich descriptions 16 A. No. 21 of those conditions in the context where they occur, and it helps you better understand what kinds of phenomenon the Harris data may be describing. We call that 20 Did you work with Mr. Harris data and the report you generated based on that data. 23 the Harris data may be describing. We call that 21 Did you work with Mr. Harris dred yin 24 "theoretical generalization." 23 A. Would you repeat the first part of that 25 BY MR. HERRON: 2 Page 712 7 Q. Okay. So is the answer "no"? 1 Q. Did you communicate directly with Peter Harris in generalization on other schools, but not statistical generalization. 2 Did you communicate directly with Peter Harris 3 answered. 4 THE WTINESS: I think we can rely on the SPRA fight heat ware the criteria for including the 17 A. No. Q. Did you communicate directly with Peter Harris in generalization. 2 Q. How many times? A. Yes.	15	studies.	15	Q. Okay. Great.
18 numbers which describes some patterns which are 18 A. No. 19 generalizable. 19 Q. I want to talk to you about the Harris data 20 The SPRA data gives you some rich descriptions and the report you generated based on that data. 21 of those conditions in the context where they occur, and it helps you better understand what kinds of phenomenon 21 the Harris data may be describing. We call that 21 24 "theoretical generalization." 22 25 BY MR. HERRON: 24 Page 712 Page 712 Page 714 1 Q. Okay. So is the answer "no"? 2 2 MR. LONDEN: Argumentative. Asked and answered. 3 study to provide us some ability to do theoretical 3 6 generalization. 20 No. 9 Q. Okay. Very good. 3 A. Two or three. 9 Q. Okay. Very good. 9 Q. What was the nature of those communications? 11 generalization. Just recall the content of other 1 12 A. The SPRA group selected schools based on the	16	So the combination of the Harris data, which	16	
19 generalizable. 19 Q. I want to talk to you about the Harris data 20 The SPRA data gives you some rich descriptions and the report you generated based on that data. 21 it helps you better understand what kinds of phenomenon it helps you better understand what kinds of phenomenon 23 the Harris data may be describing. We call that '''heorerical generalization.'' 23 BY MR. HERRON: 2 24 O. Okay. So is the answer 'no''? A. Would you repeat the first part of that 25 Page 712 Page 712 7 MR. LONDEN: Argumentative. Asked and answered. 3 answered. 1 9 Q. Okay. So is the answer 'no''? A. No. 4 THE WITNESS: I think we can rely on the SPRA 4 7 generalization on other schools, but not statistical 7 9 Q. Okay. Very good. 9 10 What were the criteria for including the 17 11 schools in the SPRA study? 12 A. The SPRA group selected schools based on the 15 They looked particularly for schools that had 16 high levels of uncertified teachers. <		can be generalized the Harris data gives you a set of		your deposition with anyone over the lunch hour?
20 The SPRA data gives you some rich descriptions 20 and the report you generated based on that data. 21 of those conditions in the context where they occur, and 21 Did you work with Mr. Harris directly in 23 the Harris data may be describing. We call that 21 Did you work with Mr. Harris directly in 24 "theoretical generalization." 24 A. Would you repeat the first part of that 24 "theoretical generalization." 24 A. Would you repeat the first part of that 25 BY MR. HERRON: 24 A. Would you repeat the first part of that 26 generating tables for your report? Mr. Harris 'being 27 MR. LONDEN: Argumentative. Asked and answered. 1 Q. Did you communicate directly with Peter Harris in 27 generalization on other schools, but not statistical generalization on other schools, but not statistical generalization. 4 Q. Did you communicate directly with Peter Harris 28 MR. HERRON: 9 Q. Okay. Very good. 4 What was the nature of those communications? 29 Q. Okay. Very good. 20 What was the nature of those contenuincations? 20 21 A. The SPRA group selected schoo		-		
21 of those conditions in the context where they occur, and 21 Did you work with Mr. Harris directly in 22 it helps you better understand what kinds of phenomenon 23 peter Harris. 24 "theoretical generalization." 24 generating tables for your report? "Mr. Harris" being 24 "theoretical generalization." 24 A. Would you repeat the first part of that 25 BY MR. HERRON: 24 A. Would you repeat the first part of that 25 MR. LONDEN: Argumentative. Asked and 25 generalization on other schools, but not statistical 3 answered. 1 Q. Did you work directly with Peter Harris 4 THE WITNESS: 1 think we can rely on the SPRA 4 Q. Did you communicate directly with Peter Harris 5 study to provide us some ability to do theoretical 9 Q. Did you communicate directly with Peter Harris 6 generalization. 7 Q. How many times? 8 BY MR. HERRON: 9 Q. How many times? 9 Q. Okay. Very good. 9 Q. What was the nature of those communications? 11 schools in the SPRA study? 1 A. Twas for "additional banners." 12<		•	19	
22 it helps you better understand what kinds of phenomenon 22 generating tables for your report? "Mr. Harris" being 23 it helfarris data may be describing. We call that 23 Peter Harris. 24 "theoretical generalization." 24 A. Would you repeat the first part of that 25 BY MR. HERRON: 24 A. Would you repeat the first part of that 25 BY MR. HERRON: 24 A. Would you repeat the first part of that 26 Q. Okay. So is the answer "no"? 2 Page 712 2 MR. LONDEN: Argumentative. Asked and answered. 2 3 A. No. 3 answered. 2 Q. Did you work directly with Peter Harris 1 generalization on other schools, but not statistical 2 A. No. 3 generalization. 3 A. Wou or unreport? 3 A. No. 4 THE WITNESS: 1 think we can rely on the SPRA 4 Q. Did you work directly with Peter Harris 1 6 generalization. 4 Q. Did you communicate directly with Peter Harris 1 7 Q. Okay. Very good. 0 A. Yes. 1 1 1 1 1				
23 the Harris data may be describing. We call that 23 Peter Harris. 24 "theoretical generalization." 24 A. Would you repeat the first part of that 25 BY MR. HERRON: 24 A. Would you repeat the first part of that 26 Q. Okay. So is the answer "no"? 24 A. Would you repeat the first part of that 2 MR. LONDEN: Argumentative. Asked and answered. 1 Q. Did you work directly with Peter Harris in 2 generalization on other schools, but not statistical generalization. 3 A. No. 3 generalization. Q. Did you communicate directly with Peter Harris 7 3 generalization. 4 Q. How many times? 8 BY MR. HERRON: 9 Q. How many times? 9 Q. Okay. Very good. 8 A. Two or three. 9 Q. What were the criteria for including the 17 Schools in the SPRA study? 11 11 schools. Schools hast had 6 14 schools. G. They looked particularly for schools that had 16 16 high levels of uncerdified teachers. 11 Q. It was for "additional banners," you				
24 "theoretical generalization." 24 A. Would you repeat the first part of that question, because I am not sure I heard it. 25 BY MR. HERRON: 24 A. Would you repeat the first part of that question, because I am not sure I heard it. 7 Q. Okay. So is the answer "no"? 2 Page 712 7 MR. LONDEN: Argumentative. Asked and answered. 1 Q. Did you work directly with Peter Harris in generalization on other schools, but not statistical generalization on other schools, but not statistical generalization. 9 Q. Did you communicate directly with Peter Harris regarding the data underlying the tables in your report? 8 BY MR. HERRON: 9 Q. What was the nature of those communications? 9 Q. Okay. Very good. 9 Q. What was the nature of those communications? 11 schools in the SPRA study? 1 I dom't recall the content of other 12 A. The SPRA group selected schools based on the specentage of uncertified teachers. 10 A. The source and the same set and forth. 13 Q. When you say, "uncredentialed teachers," what does that mean? 16 but so we are on the same page this affernoon, can you describe what you mean by "banners." 12 A. Yes. 18 A. Yes. 19 79 Peereliminary or clear credential?				
25 BY MR. HERRON: 25 question, because I am not sure I heard it. Page 712 2 Q. Okay. So is the answer "no"? 2 Q. Did you work directly with Peter Harris in generating the tables for your report? 3 answered. 1 Q. Did you communicate directly with Peter Harris in generating the tables for your report? 4 THE WITNESS: I think we can rely on the SPRA study to provide us some ability to do theoretical generalization on other schools, but not statistical generalization. 4 Q. Did you communicate directly with Peter Harris regarding the data underlying the tables in your report? 8 BY MR. HERRON: 9 Q. How many times? 9 Q. Okay. Very good. 7 Q. How many times? 11 schools in the SPRA study? 10 A. Tre SPRA group selected schools based on the precentage of uncredentialed teachers. 12 A. The SPRA group selected schools that had they hevels of uncertified teachers. 11 I don't recall the content of other 12 A. It means teachers who do not possess a full Q. I twas for "additional banners." 14 18 does that mean? A. Yes. 18 A. Yes. 19 A. It means teachers who do not possess a full 20 I think you discussed what that was be				
Page 712Page 7141Q. Okay. So is the answer "no"?1Q. Did you work directly with Peter Harris in generalization on other schools, but not statistical generalization.1Q. Did you communicate directly with Peter Harris answered.3answered.1Q. Did you communicate directly with Peter Harris regarding the tables for your report?3A. No.4THE WITNESS: I think we can rely on the SPRA study to provide us some ability to do theoretical generalization.Q. Did you communicate directly with Peter Harris regarding the data underlying the tables in your report?6A. Yes.Q. How many times?7Q. How many times?88A. The SPRA study?11A. The SPRA group selected schools based on the schools.9Q. What was the nature of those communications?10A. The SPRA group selected schools based on the schools.11Idon't recall the content of other11schools.11Idon't recall the content of other1112A. The SPRA group selected schools based on the schools.13Q. I think you discussed what that was before, but so we are on the same page this afternoon, can you describe what you mean by "banners."18MR. HERRON: Why don't we stop here for lunch, 411A. Times tacher, which I'm assuming is what the "banner" refers to.13M. Heer KERRON: Why don't we stop here for lunch, 414A. Ses.14A. Yes.11A. Times as a colume of the sec of analyses that array 215They				
1Q. Okay. So is the answer "no"?2MR. LONDEN: Argumentative. Asked and3answered.4THE WITNESS: I think we can rely on the SPRA5study to provide us some ability to do theoretical6generalization on other schools, but not statistical7generalization.8BY MR. HERRON:9Q. Okay. Very good.9Q. Okay. Very good.11schools in the SPRA study?12A. The SPRA group selected schools based on the13percentage of uncredentialed teachers employed at the14schools.15They looked particularly for schools that had16high levels of uncertified teachers.17Q. When you say, "uncredentialed teachers," what18does that mean?19A. It means teachers who do not possess a full20California State teaching license.21Q. A preliminary or clear credential?22A. Yes.23MR. HERRON: Why don't we stop here for lunch,24if that is agreeable.	25	BY MR. HERRON:	25	question, because I am not sure I heard it.
1Q. Okay. So is the answer "no"?2MR. LONDEN: Argumentative. Asked and3answered.4THE WITNESS: I think we can rely on the SPRA5study to provide us some ability to do theoretical6generalization on other schools, but not statistical7generalization.8BY MR. HERRON:9Q. Okay. Very good.9Q. Okay. Very good.11schools in the SPRA study?12A. The SPRA group selected schools based on the13percentage of uncredentialed teachers employed at the14schools.15They looked particularly for schools that had16high levels of uncertified teachers.17Q. When you say, "uncredentialed teachers," what18does that mean?19A. It means teachers who do not possess a full20California State teaching license.21Q. A preliminary or clear credential?22A. Yes.23MR. HERRON: Why don't we stop here for lunch,24if that is agreeable.				
1Q. Okay. So is the answer "no"?2MR. LONDEN: Argumentative. Asked and3answered.4THE WITNESS: I think we can rely on the SPRA5study to provide us some ability to do theoretical6generalization on other schools, but not statistical7generalization.8BY MR. HERRON:9Q. Okay. Very good.9Q. Okay. Very good.11schools in the SPRA study?12A. The SPRA group selected schools based on the13percentage of uncredentialed teachers employed at the14schools.15They looked particularly for schools that had16high levels of uncertified teachers.17Q. When you say, "uncredentialed teachers," what18does that mean?19A. It means teachers who do not possess a full20California State teaching license.21Q. A preliminary or clear credential?22A. Yes.23MR. HERRON: Why don't we stop here for lunch,24if that is agreeable.				
2MR. LONDEN: Argumentative. Asked and answered.2generating the tables for your report?3A. No.44THE WITNESS: I think we can rely on the SPRA study to provide us some ability to do theoretical 6A. No.5study to provide us some ability to do theoretical 6Generalization on other schools, but not statistical 7A. Yes.7generalization.7Q. How many times?8BY MR. HERRON:9Q. Okay. Very good.9Q. Okay. Very good.9Q. What was the nature of those communications?10What were the criteria for including the 17 13 schools in the SPRA group selected schools based on the 13 percentage of uncredentialed teachers employed at the schools.A. The SPRA group selected schools based on the 13 percentage of uncredentialed teachers.1114schools.14A. Yes.15They looked particularly for schools that had high levels of uncertified teachers.15Q. It think you discussed what that was before, 1616high levels of uncertified teachers.18A. "Banners" is a term that is used in survey19A. It means teachers who do not possess a full 20California State teaching license.2021Q. A preliminary or clear credential?21data by a series of variables in a header, which I'm 2223MR. HERRON: Why don't we stop here for lunch, 2423It is not a term I was familiar with before 2424if that is agreeable.24this particular survey.				
3answered.3A. No.4THE WITNESS: I think we can rely on the SPRA3A. No.5study to provide us some ability to do theoretical6Q. Did you communicate directly with Peter Harris6generalization on other schools, but not statistical7generalization.7generalization.6A. Yes.8BY MR. HERRON:9Q. How many times?9Q. Okay. Very good.9Q. What was the nature of those communications?10What were the criteria for including the 1710A. One was a request for some additional banners.11schools in the SPRA group selected schools based on the9Q. It was for "additional banners," you said?14schools.11I don't recall the content of other15They looked particularly for schools that had13Q. It was for "additional banners," you said?16high levels of uncertified teachers.16but so we are on the same page this afternoon, can you17Q. When you say, "uncredentialed teachers," what18A. "Banners" is a term that is used in survey19A. It means teachers who do not possess a full20firm does, and it describes a set of analyses that array21Q. A preliminary or clear credential?21data by a series of variables in a header, which I'm22A. Yes.23It is not a term I was familiar with before24if that is agreeable.24this particular survey.		Page 712		Ŭ
4THE WITNESS: I think we can rely on the SPRA study to provide us some ability to do theoretical generalization on other schools, but not statistical generalization.4Q. Did you communicate directly with Peter Harris regarding the data underlying the tables in your report?6generalization on other schools, but not statistical generalization.6A. Yes.7generalization.7Q. How many times?8BY MR. HERRON:8A. Two or three.9Q. Okay. Very good.9Q. What was the nature of those communications?10What were the criteria for including the 1710A. One was a request for some additional banners.11schools in the SPRA group selected schools based on the schools.12I twas for "additional banners," you said?14schools.14A. Yes.15They looked particularly for schools that had thigh levels of uncertified teachers.15Q. I think you discussed what that was before, to we are on the same page this afternoon, can you17Q. A preliminary or clear credential?20firm does, and it describes a set of analyses that array21Q. A preliminary or clear credential?21data by a series of variables in a header, which I'm22A. Yes.22asuming is what the "banner" refers to.23MR. HERRON: Why don't we stop here for lunch, 2423It is not a term I was familiar with before		Q. Okay. So is the answer "no"?	1	Q. Did you work directly with Peter Harris in
5study to provide us some ability to do theoretical generalization on other schools, but not statistical generalization.5regarding the data underlying the tables in your report?6generalization on other schools, but not statistical generalization.6A. Yes.7generalization.7Q. How many times?8BY MR. HERRON:8A. Two or three.9Q. Okay. Very good.9Q. What was the nature of those communications?10What were the criteria for including the 1710A. One was a request for some additional banners.11schools in the SPRA group selected schools based on the schools.11I don't recall the content of other12A. The SPRA group selected schools based on the schools.12interactions. I just recall e-mail back and forth.13percentage of uncredentialed teachers employed at the schools.13Q. It was for "additional banners," you said?14A. Yes.15They looked particularly for schools that had table kees of uncertified teachers.1516high levels of uncertified teachers.16but so we are on the same page this afternoon, can you17Q. A breast teaching license.18A. "Banners" is a term that is used in survey19A. It means teachers who do not possess a full 2019research of the type that the Lou Harris, Peter Harris20California State teaching license.21Q. A preliminary or clear credential?2121Q. A preliminary or clear credential?21data by a series of var	2	Q. Okay. So is the answer "no"?	2	Q. Did you work directly with Peter Harris in generating the tables for your report?
6generalization on other schools, but not statistical generalization.6A. Yes.7generalization.7Q. How many times?8BY MR. HERRON:8A. Two or three.9Q. Okay. Very good.9Q. What was the nature of those communications?10What were the criteria for including the 1710A. One was a request for some additional banners.11schools in the SPRA study?10A. One was a request for some additional banners.12A. The SPRA group selected schools based on the12interactions. I just recall e-mail back and forth.13percentage of uncredentialed teachers employed at the13Q. It was for "additional banners," you said?14schools.14A. Yes.15They looked particularly for schools that had15Q. I think you discussed what that was before,16high levels of uncertified teachers.16but so we are on the same page this afternoon, can you17Q. When you say, "uncredentialed teachers," what18A. "Banners" is a term that is used in survey19A. It means teachers who do not possess a full20firm does, and it describes a set of analyses that array21Q. A preliminary or clear credential?20firm does, and it describes a set of analyses that array21Q. A preliminary or clear credential?23It is not a term I was familiar with before23MR. HERRON: Why don't we stop here for lunch,23It is not a term I was familiar with before24if that is agreeable.	2 3	Q. Okay. So is the answer "no"? MR. LONDEN: Argumentative. Asked and answered.	2 3	Q. Did you work directly with Peter Harris in generating the tables for your report?A. No.
7generalization.7Q. How many times?8BY MR. HERRON:8A. Two or three.9Q. Okay. Very good.9Q. What was the nature of those communications?10What were the criteria for including the 1710A. One was a request for some additional banners.11schools in the SPRA study?11I don't recall the content of other12A. The SPRA group selected schools based on the12interactions. I just recall e-mail back and forth.13percentage of uncredentialed teachers employed at the13Q. It was for "additional banners," you said?14schools.14A. Yes.15They looked particularly for schools that had15Q. I think you discussed what that was before,16high levels of uncertified teachers.16but so we are on the same page this afternoon, can you17Q. When you say, "uncredentialed teachers," what18A. "Banners" is a term that is used in survey19A. It means teachers who do not possess a full19research of the type that the Lou Harris, Peter Harris20California State teaching license.20firm does, and it describes a set of analyses that array21Q. A preliminary or clear credential?21asterm I was familiar with before23MR. HERRON: Why don't we stop here for lunch,23It is not a term I was familiar with before24if that is agreeable.24this particular survey.	2 3 4	Q. Okay. So is the answer "no"? MR. LONDEN: Argumentative. Asked and answered. THE WITNESS: I think we can rely on the SPRA	2 3 4	Q. Did you work directly with Peter Harris in generating the tables for your report?A. No.Q. Did you communicate directly with Peter Harris
8BY MR. HERRON:8A. Two or three.9Q. Okay. Very good.9Q. What was the nature of those communications?10What were the criteria for including the 1710A. One was a request for some additional banners.11schools in the SPRA group selected schools based on the1I don't recall the content of other12A. The SPRA group selected schools based on the12interactions. I just recall e-mail back and forth.13percentage of uncredentialed teachers employed at the13Q. It was for "additional banners," you said?14schools.14A. Yes.15They looked particularly for schools that had15Q. I think you discussed what that was before,16high levels of uncertified teachers.16but so we are on the same page this afternoon, can you17Q. When you say, "uncredentialed teachers," what18A. "Banners" is a term that is used in survey19A. It means teachers who do not possess a full19research of the type that the Lou Harris, Peter Harris20California State teaching license.20firm does, and it describes a set of analyses that array21Q. A preliminary or clear credential?21data by a series of variables in a header, which I'm22A. Yes.23It is not a term I was familiar with before24if that is agreeable.24this particular survey.	2 3 4 5	Q. Okay. So is the answer "no"? MR. LONDEN: Argumentative. Asked and answered. THE WITNESS: I think we can rely on the SPRA study to provide us some ability to do theoretical	2 3 4 5	Q. Did you work directly with Peter Harris in generating the tables for your report?A. No.Q. Did you communicate directly with Peter Harris regarding the data underlying the tables in your report?
9Q. Okay. Very good.9Q. What was the nature of those communications?10What were the criteria for including the 1710A. One was a request for some additional banners.11schools in the SPRA study?11I don't recall the content of other12A. The SPRA group selected schools based on the12interactions. I just recall e-mail back and forth.13percentage of uncredentialed teachers employed at the13Q. It was for "additional banners," you said?14schools.14A. Yes.15They looked particularly for schools that had15Q. I think you discussed what that was before,16high levels of uncertified teachers.16but so we are on the same page this afternoon, can you17Q. When you say, "uncredentialed teachers," what18A. "Banners" is a term that is used in survey19A. It means teachers who do not possess a full19research of the type that the Lou Harris, Peter Harris20California State teaching license.20firm does, and it describes a set of analyses that array21Q. A preliminary or clear credential?21data by a series of variables in a header, which I'm22A. Yes.23MR. HERRON: Why don't we stop here for lunch,23It is not a term I was familiar with before24if that is agreeable.24this particular survey.24this particular survey.	2 3 4 5 6	Q. Okay. So is the answer "no"? MR. LONDEN: Argumentative. Asked and answered. THE WITNESS: I think we can rely on the SPRA study to provide us some ability to do theoretical generalization on other schools, but not statistical	2 3 4 5 6	Q. Did you work directly with Peter Harris in generating the tables for your report?A. No.Q. Did you communicate directly with Peter Harris regarding the data underlying the tables in your report?A. Yes.
10What were the criteria for including the 1710A. One was a request for some additional banners.11schools in the SPRA study?11I don't recall the content of other12A. The SPRA group selected schools based on the13percentage of uncredentialed teachers employed at the14schools.11I was for "additional banners," you said?15They looked particularly for schools that had13Q. It was for "additional banners," you said?16high levels of uncertified teachers.15Q. I think you discussed what that was before,17Q. When you say, "uncredentialed teachers," what16but so we are on the same page this afternoon, can you17Q. When you say, "uncredentialed teachers," what18A. "Banners" is a term that is used in survey19A. It means teachers who do not possess a full19research of the type that the Lou Harris, Peter Harris20California State teaching license.20firm does, and it describes a set of analyses that array21Q. A preliminary or clear credential?21data by a series of variables in a header, which I'm22A. Yes.23It is not a term I was familiar with before23MR. HERRON: Why don't we stop here for lunch,24It is not a term I was familiar with before24tif that is agreeable.24this particular survey.	2 3 4 5 6 7	Q. Okay. So is the answer "no"? MR. LONDEN: Argumentative. Asked and answered. THE WITNESS: I think we can rely on the SPRA study to provide us some ability to do theoretical generalization on other schools, but not statistical generalization.	2 3 4 5 6 7	 Q. Did you work directly with Peter Harris in generating the tables for your report? A. No. Q. Did you communicate directly with Peter Harris regarding the data underlying the tables in your report? A. Yes. Q. How many times?
11schools in the SPRA study?11I don't recall the content of other12A. The SPRA group selected schools based on the13percentage of uncredentialed teachers employed at the14schools.12interactions. I just recall e-mail back and forth.15They looked particularly for schools that had16high levels of uncertified teachers.16high levels of uncertified teachers.15Q. I think you discussed what that was before,17Q. When you say, "uncredentialed teachers," what16but so we are on the same page this afternoon, can you17Q. When you say, "uncredentialed teachers," what18A. "Banners" is a term that is used in survey19A. It means teachers who do not possess a full19research of the type that the Lou Harris, Peter Harris20California State teaching license.20firm does, and it describes a set of analyses that array21Q. A preliminary or clear credential?21data by a series of variables in a header, which I'm22A. Yes.23It is not a term I was familiar with before24if that is agreeable.24this particular survey.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 Q. Okay. So is the answer "no"? MR. LONDEN: Argumentative. Asked and answered. THE WITNESS: I think we can rely on the SPRA study to provide us some ability to do theoretical generalization on other schools, but not statistical generalization. BY MR. HERRON: 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 Q. Did you work directly with Peter Harris in generating the tables for your report? A. No. Q. Did you communicate directly with Peter Harris regarding the data underlying the tables in your report? A. Yes. Q. How many times? A. Two or three.
12A. The SPRA group selected schools based on the percentage of uncredentialed teachers employed at the schools.12interactions. I just recall e-mail back and forth.13percentage of uncredentialed teachers employed at the schools.13Q. It was for "additional banners," you said?14A. Yes.14A. Yes.15They looked particularly for schools that had high levels of uncertified teachers.15Q. I think you discussed what that was before, to we are on the same page this afternoon, can you describe what you mean by "banners."17Q. When you say, "uncredentialed teachers," what does that mean?18A. "Banners" is a term that is used in survey19A. It means teachers who do not possess a full19research of the type that the Lou Harris, Peter Harris20California State teaching license.20firm does, and it describes a set of analyses that array21Q. A preliminary or clear credential?21data by a series of variables in a header, which I'm22A. Yes.23MR. HERRON: Why don't we stop here for lunch, 2414it is not a term I was familiar with before24that is agreeable.24this particular survey.24	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 Q. Okay. So is the answer "no"? MR. LONDEN: Argumentative. Asked and answered. THE WITNESS: I think we can rely on the SPRA study to provide us some ability to do theoretical generalization on other schools, but not statistical generalization. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Okay. Very good. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 Q. Did you work directly with Peter Harris in generating the tables for your report? A. No. Q. Did you communicate directly with Peter Harris regarding the data underlying the tables in your report? A. Yes. Q. How many times? A. Two or three. Q. What was the nature of those communications?
 13 percentage of uncredentialed teachers employed at the 14 schools. 15 They looked particularly for schools that had 16 high levels of uncertified teachers. 17 Q. When you say, "uncredentialed teachers," what 18 does that mean? 19 A. It means teachers who do not possess a full 10 California State teaching license. 11 M. HERRON: Why don't we stop here for lunch, 24 if that is agreeable. 13 Q. It was for "additional banners," you said? 14 A. Yes. 15 Q. I think you discussed what that was before, 16 but so we are on the same page this afternoon, can you 17 describe what you mean by "banners." 18 A. "Banners" is a term that is used in survey 19 research of the type that the Lou Harris, Peter Harris 20 firm does, and it describes a set of analyses that array 21 data by a series of variables in a header, which I'm 23 MR. HERRON: Why don't we stop here for lunch, 24 if that is agreeable. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 Q. Okay. So is the answer "no"? MR. LONDEN: Argumentative. Asked and answered. THE WITNESS: I think we can rely on the SPRA study to provide us some ability to do theoretical generalization on other schools, but not statistical generalization. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Okay. Very good. What were the criteria for including the 17 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 Q. Did you work directly with Peter Harris in generating the tables for your report? A. No. Q. Did you communicate directly with Peter Harris regarding the data underlying the tables in your report? A. Yes. Q. How many times? A. Two or three. Q. What was the nature of those communications? A. One was a request for some additional banners.
14schools.14A. Yes.15They looked particularly for schools that had15Q. I think you discussed what that was before,16high levels of uncertified teachers.15Q. I think you discussed what that was before,16but so we are on the same page this afternoon, can you17Q. When you say, "uncredentialed teachers," what1618does that mean?18A. "Banners" is a term that is used in survey19A. It means teachers who do not possess a full19research of the type that the Lou Harris, Peter Harris20California State teaching license.20firm does, and it describes a set of analyses that array21Q. A preliminary or clear credential?21data by a series of variables in a header, which I'm22A. Yes.22assuming is what the "banner" refers to.23MR. HERRON: Why don't we stop here for lunch,23It is not a term I was familiar with before24if that is agreeable.24this particular survey.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 Q. Okay. So is the answer "no"? MR. LONDEN: Argumentative. Asked and answered. THE WITNESS: I think we can rely on the SPRA study to provide us some ability to do theoretical generalization on other schools, but not statistical generalization. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Okay. Very good. What were the criteria for including the 17 schools in the SPRA study? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 Q. Did you work directly with Peter Harris in generating the tables for your report? A. No. Q. Did you communicate directly with Peter Harris regarding the data underlying the tables in your report? A. Yes. Q. How many times? A. Two or three. Q. What was the nature of those communications? A. One was a request for some additional banners. I don't recall the content of other
15They looked particularly for schools that had high levels of uncertified teachers.15Q. I think you discussed what that was before, but so we are on the same page this afternoon, can you16high levels of uncertified teachers.16but so we are on the same page this afternoon, can you17Q. When you say, "uncredentialed teachers," what does that mean?16but so we are on the same page this afternoon, can you18does that mean?18A. "Banners" is a term that is used in survey19A. It means teachers who do not possess a full19research of the type that the Lou Harris, Peter Harris20California State teaching license.20firm does, and it describes a set of analyses that array21Q. A preliminary or clear credential?21data by a series of variables in a header, which I'm22A. Yes.22assuming is what the "banner" refers to.23MR. HERRON: Why don't we stop here for lunch, 2423It is not a term I was familiar with before24if that is agreeable.24this particular survey.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 Q. Okay. So is the answer "no"? MR. LONDEN: Argumentative. Asked and answered. THE WITNESS: I think we can rely on the SPRA study to provide us some ability to do theoretical generalization on other schools, but not statistical generalization. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Okay. Very good. What were the criteria for including the 17 schools in the SPRA study? A. The SPRA group selected schools based on the 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 Q. Did you work directly with Peter Harris in generating the tables for your report? A. No. Q. Did you communicate directly with Peter Harris regarding the data underlying the tables in your report? A. Yes. Q. How many times? A. Two or three. Q. What was the nature of those communications? A. One was a request for some additional banners. I don't recall the content of other interactions. I just recall e-mail back and forth.
 16 high levels of uncertified teachers. 17 Q. When you say, "uncredentialed teachers," what 18 does that mean? 19 A. It means teachers who do not possess a full 10 California State teaching license. 11 Q. A preliminary or clear credential? 12 A. Yes. 13 MR. HERRON: Why don't we stop here for lunch, 14 if that is agreeable. 16 but so we are on the same page this afternoon, can you 16 but so we are on the same page this afternoon, can you 17 describe what you mean by "banners." 18 A. "Banners" is a term that is used in survey 19 research of the type that the Lou Harris, Peter Harris 20 firm does, and it describes a set of analyses that array 21 data by a series of variables in a header, which I'm 22 a. Yes. 23 MR. HERRON: Why don't we stop here for lunch, 24 if that is agreeable. 16 but so we are on the same page this afternoon, can you 17 describe what you mean by "banners." 18 A. "Banners" is a term that is used in survey 19 research of the type that the Lou Harris, Peter Harris 20 firm does, and it describes a set of analyses that array 21 data by a series of variables in a header, which I'm 22 assuming is what the "banner" refers to. 23 It is not a term I was familiar with before 24 this particular survey. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 Q. Okay. So is the answer "no"? MR. LONDEN: Argumentative. Asked and answered. THE WITNESS: I think we can rely on the SPRA study to provide us some ability to do theoretical generalization on other schools, but not statistical generalization. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Okay. Very good. What were the criteria for including the 17 schools in the SPRA study? A. The SPRA group selected schools based on the percentage of uncredentialed teachers employed at the 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 Q. Did you work directly with Peter Harris in generating the tables for your report? A. No. Q. Did you communicate directly with Peter Harris regarding the data underlying the tables in your report? A. Yes. Q. How many times? A. Two or three. Q. What was the nature of those communications? A. One was a request for some additional banners. I don't recall the content of other interactions. I just recall e-mail back and forth. Q. It was for "additional banners," you said?
17Q. When you say, "uncredentialed teachers," what17describe what you mean by "banners."18does that mean?18A. "Banners" is a term that is used in survey19A. It means teachers who do not possess a full19research of the type that the Lou Harris, Peter Harris20California State teaching license.20firm does, and it describes a set of analyses that array21Q. A preliminary or clear credential?21data by a series of variables in a header, which I'm22A. Yes.22assuming is what the "banner" refers to.23MR. HERRON: Why don't we stop here for lunch,23It is not a term I was familiar with before24if that is agreeable.24this particular survey.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 Q. Okay. So is the answer "no"? MR. LONDEN: Argumentative. Asked and answered. THE WITNESS: I think we can rely on the SPRA study to provide us some ability to do theoretical generalization on other schools, but not statistical generalization. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Okay. Very good. What were the criteria for including the 17 schools in the SPRA study? A. The SPRA group selected schools based on the percentage of uncredentialed teachers employed at the schools. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 Q. Did you work directly with Peter Harris in generating the tables for your report? A. No. Q. Did you communicate directly with Peter Harris regarding the data underlying the tables in your report? A. Yes. Q. How many times? A. Two or three. Q. What was the nature of those communications? A. One was a request for some additional banners. I don't recall the content of other interactions. I just recall e-mail back and forth. Q. It was for "additional banners," you said? A. Yes.
18does that mean?18A. "Banners" is a term that is used in survey19A. It means teachers who do not possess a full19research of the type that the Lou Harris, Peter Harris20California State teaching license.20firm does, and it describes a set of analyses that array21Q. A preliminary or clear credential?21data by a series of variables in a header, which I'm22A. Yes.22assuming is what the "banner" refers to.23MR. HERRON: Why don't we stop here for lunch,23It is not a term I was familiar with before24if that is agreeable.24this particular survey.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 Q. Okay. So is the answer "no"? MR. LONDEN: Argumentative. Asked and answered. THE WITNESS: I think we can rely on the SPRA study to provide us some ability to do theoretical generalization on other schools, but not statistical generalization. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Okay. Very good. What were the criteria for including the 17 schools in the SPRA study? A. The SPRA group selected schools based on the percentage of uncredentialed teachers employed at the schools. They looked particularly for schools that had 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 Q. Did you work directly with Peter Harris in generating the tables for your report? A. No. Q. Did you communicate directly with Peter Harris regarding the data underlying the tables in your report? A. Yes. Q. How many times? A. Two or three. Q. What was the nature of those communications? A. One was a request for some additional banners. I don't recall the content of other interactions. I just recall e-mail back and forth. Q. It was for "additional banners," you said? A. Yes. Q. I think you discussed what that was before,
19A. It means teachers who do not possess a full19research of the type that the Lou Harris, Peter Harris20California State teaching license.20firm does, and it describes a set of analyses that array21Q. A preliminary or clear credential?21data by a series of variables in a header, which I'm22A. Yes.22assuming is what the "banner" refers to.23MR. HERRON: Why don't we stop here for lunch,23It is not a term I was familiar with before24if that is agreeable.24this particular survey.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 Q. Okay. So is the answer "no"? MR. LONDEN: Argumentative. Asked and answered. THE WITNESS: I think we can rely on the SPRA study to provide us some ability to do theoretical generalization on other schools, but not statistical generalization. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Okay. Very good. What were the criteria for including the 17 schools in the SPRA study? A. The SPRA group selected schools based on the percentage of uncredentialed teachers employed at the schools. They looked particularly for schools that had high levels of uncertified teachers. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 Q. Did you work directly with Peter Harris in generating the tables for your report? A. No. Q. Did you communicate directly with Peter Harris regarding the data underlying the tables in your report? A. Yes. Q. How many times? A. Two or three. Q. What was the nature of those communications? A. One was a request for some additional banners. I don't recall the content of other interactions. I just recall e-mail back and forth. Q. It was for "additional banners," you said? A. Yes. Q. I think you discussed what that was before, but so we are on the same page this afternoon, can you
20California State teaching license.20firm does, and it describes a set of analyses that array21Q. A preliminary or clear credential?21data by a series of variables in a header, which I'm22A. Yes.22assuming is what the "banner" refers to.23MR. HERRON: Why don't we stop here for lunch,23It is not a term I was familiar with before24if that is agreeable.24this particular survey.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 Q. Okay. So is the answer "no"? MR. LONDEN: Argumentative. Asked and answered. THE WITNESS: I think we can rely on the SPRA study to provide us some ability to do theoretical generalization on other schools, but not statistical generalization. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Okay. Very good. What were the criteria for including the 17 schools in the SPRA study? A. The SPRA group selected schools based on the percentage of uncredentialed teachers employed at the schools. They looked particularly for schools that had high levels of uncertified teachers. Q. When you say, "uncredentialed teachers," what 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 Q. Did you work directly with Peter Harris in generating the tables for your report? A. No. Q. Did you communicate directly with Peter Harris regarding the data underlying the tables in your report? A. Yes. Q. How many times? A. Two or three. Q. What was the nature of those communications? A. One was a request for some additional banners. I don't recall the content of other interactions. I just recall e-mail back and forth. Q. It was for "additional banners," you said? A. Yes. Q. I think you discussed what that was before, but so we are on the same page this afternoon, can you describe what you mean by "banners."
21Q. A preliminary or clear credential?21data by a series of variables in a header, which I'm22A. Yes.22assuming is what the "banner" refers to.23MR. HERRON: Why don't we stop here for lunch,23It is not a term I was familiar with before24if that is agreeable.24	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Q. Okay. So is the answer "no"? MR. LONDEN: Argumentative. Asked and answered. THE WITNESS: I think we can rely on the SPRA study to provide us some ability to do theoretical generalization on other schools, but not statistical generalization. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Okay. Very good. What were the criteria for including the 17 schools in the SPRA study? A. The SPRA group selected schools based on the percentage of uncredentialed teachers employed at the schools. They looked particularly for schools that had high levels of uncertified teachers. Q. When you say, "uncredentialed teachers," what does that mean? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Q. Did you work directly with Peter Harris in generating the tables for your report? A. No. Q. Did you communicate directly with Peter Harris regarding the data underlying the tables in your report? A. Yes. Q. How many times? A. Two or three. Q. What was the nature of those communications? A. One was a request for some additional banners. I don't recall the content of other interactions. I just recall e-mail back and forth. Q. It was for "additional banners," you said? A. Yes. Q. I think you discussed what that was before, but so we are on the same page this afternoon, can you describe what you mean by "banners." A. "Banners" is a term that is used in survey
22A. Yes.22assuming is what the "banner" refers to.23MR. HERRON: Why don't we stop here for lunch,23It is not a term I was familiar with before24if that is agreeable.24this particular survey.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 Q. Okay. So is the answer "no"? MR. LONDEN: Argumentative. Asked and answered. THE WITNESS: I think we can rely on the SPRA study to provide us some ability to do theoretical generalization on other schools, but not statistical generalization. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Okay. Very good. What were the criteria for including the 17 schools in the SPRA study? A. The SPRA group selected schools based on the percentage of uncredentialed teachers employed at the schools. They looked particularly for schools that had high levels of uncertified teachers. Q. When you say, "uncredentialed teachers," what does that mean? A. It means teachers who do not possess a full 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 Q. Did you work directly with Peter Harris in generating the tables for your report? A. No. Q. Did you communicate directly with Peter Harris regarding the data underlying the tables in your report? A. Yes. Q. How many times? A. Two or three. Q. What was the nature of those communications? A. One was a request for some additional banners. I don't recall the content of other interactions. I just recall e-mail back and forth. Q. I think you discussed what that was before, but so we are on the same page this afternoon, can you describe what you mean by "banners." A. "Banners" is a term that is used in survey research of the type that the Lou Harris, Peter Harris
23MR. HERRON: Why don't we stop here for lunch, 24 if that is agreeable.23It is not a term I was familiar with before 2423if that is agreeable.24	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 Q. Okay. So is the answer "no"? MR. LONDEN: Argumentative. Asked and answered. THE WITNESS: I think we can rely on the SPRA study to provide us some ability to do theoretical generalization on other schools, but not statistical generalization. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Okay. Very good. What were the criteria for including the 17 schools in the SPRA study? A. The SPRA group selected schools based on the percentage of uncredentialed teachers employed at the schools. They looked particularly for schools that had high levels of uncertified teachers. Q. When you say, "uncredentialed teachers," what does that mean? A. It means teachers who do not possess a full California State teaching license. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 Q. Did you work directly with Peter Harris in generating the tables for your report? A. No. Q. Did you communicate directly with Peter Harris regarding the data underlying the tables in your report? A. Yes. Q. How many times? A. Two or three. Q. What was the nature of those communications? A. One was a request for some additional banners. I don't recall the content of other interactions. I just recall e-mail back and forth. Q. I think you discussed what that was before, but so we are on the same page this afternoon, can you describe what you mean by "banners." A. "Banners" is a term that is used in survey research of the type that the Lou Harris, Peter Harris firm does, and it describes a set of analyses that array
24 if that is agreeable. 24 this particular survey.	$ \begin{array}{c} 2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\end{array} $	 Q. Okay. So is the answer "no"? MR. LONDEN: Argumentative. Asked and answered. THE WITNESS: I think we can rely on the SPRA study to provide us some ability to do theoretical generalization on other schools, but not statistical generalization. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Okay. Very good. What were the criteria for including the 17 schools in the SPRA study? A. The SPRA group selected schools based on the percentage of uncredentialed teachers employed at the schools. They looked particularly for schools that had high levels of uncertified teachers. Q. When you say, "uncredentialed teachers," what does that mean? A. It means teachers who do not possess a full California State teaching license. Q. A preliminary or clear credential? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 Q. Did you work directly with Peter Harris in generating the tables for your report? A. No. Q. Did you communicate directly with Peter Harris regarding the data underlying the tables in your report? A. Yes. Q. How many times? A. Two or three. Q. What was the nature of those communications? A. One was a request for some additional banners. I don't recall the content of other interactions. I just recall e-mail back and forth. Q. It was for "additional banners," you said? A. Yes. Q. I think you discussed what that was before, but so we are on the same page this afternoon, can you describe what you mean by "banners." A. "Banners" is a term that is used in survey research of the type that the Lou Harris, Peter Harris firm does, and it describes a set of analyses that array data by a series of variables in a header, which I'm
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Q. Okay. So is the answer "no"? MR. LONDEN: Argumentative. Asked and answered. THE WITNESS: I think we can rely on the SPRA study to provide us some ability to do theoretical generalization on other schools, but not statistical generalization. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Okay. Very good. What were the criteria for including the 17 schools in the SPRA study? A. The SPRA group selected schools based on the percentage of uncredentialed teachers employed at the schools. They looked particularly for schools that had high levels of uncertified teachers. Q. When you say, "uncredentialed teachers," what does that mean? A. It means teachers who do not possess a full California State teaching license. Q. A preliminary or clear credential? A. Yes. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Q. Did you work directly with Peter Harris in generating the tables for your report? A. No. Q. Did you communicate directly with Peter Harris regarding the data underlying the tables in your report? A. Yes. Q. How many times? A. Two or three. Q. What was the nature of those communications? A. One was a request for some additional banners. I don't recall the content of other interactions. I just recall e-mail back and forth. Q. I think you discussed what that was before, but so we are on the same page this afternoon, can you describe what you mean by "banners." A. "Banners" is a term that is used in survey research of the type that the Lou Harris, Peter Harris firm does, and it describes a set of analyses that array data by a series of variables in a header, which I'm assuming is what the "banner" refers to.
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 Q. Okay. So is the answer "no"? MR. LONDEN: Argumentative. Asked and answered. THE WITNESS: I think we can rely on the SPRA study to provide us some ability to do theoretical generalization on other schools, but not statistical generalization. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Okay. Very good. What were the criteria for including the 17 schools in the SPRA study? A. The SPRA group selected schools based on the percentage of uncredentialed teachers employed at the schools. They looked particularly for schools that had high levels of uncertified teachers. Q. When you say, "uncredentialed teachers," what does that mean? A. It means teachers who do not possess a full California State teaching license. Q. A preliminary or clear credential? A. Yes. MR. HERRON: Why don't we stop here for lunch, 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 Q. Did you work directly with Peter Harris in generating the tables for your report? A. No. Q. Did you communicate directly with Peter Harris regarding the data underlying the tables in your report? A. Yes. Q. How many times? A. Two or three. Q. What was the nature of those communications? A. One was a request for some additional banners. I don't recall the content of other interactions. I just recall e-mail back and forth. Q. I think you discussed what that was before, but so we are on the same page this afternoon, can you describe what you mean by "banners." A. "Banners" is a term that is used in survey research of the type that the Lou Harris, Peter Harris firm does, and it describes a set of analyses that array data by a series of variables in a header, which I'm assuming is what the "banner" refers to. It is not a term I was familiar with before
	$\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ 21\\ 22\\ 23\\ 24\\ \end{array}$	 Q. Okay. So is the answer "no"? MR. LONDEN: Argumentative. Asked and answered. THE WITNESS: I think we can rely on the SPRA study to provide us some ability to do theoretical generalization on other schools, but not statistical generalization. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Okay. Very good. What were the criteria for including the 17 schools in the SPRA study? A. The SPRA group selected schools based on the percentage of uncredentialed teachers employed at the schools. They looked particularly for schools that had high levels of uncertified teachers. Q. When you say, "uncredentialed teachers," what does that mean? A. It means teachers who do not possess a full California State teaching license. Q. A preliminary or clear credential? A. Yes. MR. HERRON: Why don't we stop here for lunch, if that is agreeable. 	$\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ 21\\ 22\\ 23\\ 24\\ \end{array}$	 Q. Did you work directly with Peter Harris in generating the tables for your report? A. No. Q. Did you communicate directly with Peter Harris regarding the data underlying the tables in your report? A. Yes. Q. How many times? A. Two or three. Q. What was the nature of those communications? A. One was a request for some additional banners. I don't recall the content of other interactions. I just recall e-mail back and forth. Q. I think you discussed what that was before, but so we are on the same page this afternoon, can you describe what you mean by "banners." A. "Banners" is a term that is used in survey research of the type that the Lou Harris, Peter Harris firm does, and it describes a set of analyses that array data by a series of variables in a header, which I'm assuming is what the "banner" refers to. It is not a term I was familiar with before this particular survey.

	Page 715		Page 717
1	banners, you requested from Peter Harris?	1	Q. In your understanding was the Harris survey
2	A. Yes. I asked him to do some specific analyses	2	intended to be used in this litigation?
3	related to the responses concerning textbooks and	3	A. I am not sure tell me who I am trying to
4	curriculum materials.	4	figure out where the intentionality where you are
5	Q. Can you be more specific than that?	5	putting the intentionality.
6	A. I don't recall the specificity with any	6	Q. Well, I am trying to see if in the well,
7	specificity, although the original banners did not show	7	you had conversations with the lawyers about potentially
8	the relationship among the different instructional	8	doing a teacher survey; right?
9	materials responses, and I was eager to look at some	9	A. About the usefulness of having additional data
10	analyses that showed the relationship among them.	10	about the conditions in the California schools, yes.
11	Q. So your request of Mr. Harris was for	11	Q. And you also testified, I believe, that there
12	additional banners along on those same topics?	12	was a discussion about needing that information for
13	A. Yes.	13	purposes of the litigation; correct?
14	Q. Do you recall anything that you requested of	14	A. I needed the data for purposes of exploring
15	him at any time?	15	the questions that I was pursuing in my scholarly work.
16	A. Not that I recall.	16	Q. Which included those questions that found
17	Q. The request you made of Mr. Harris related to	17	their way into your expert report for this litigation;
18	the tables set forth in your expert report; is that	18	correct?
19	correct?	19	MR. LONDEN: Vague.
20	A. The request was for some analyses that would	20	Go ahead.
21	enable me to construct tables like the ones in my	21	THE WITNESS: The scholarly process that
22	report, although the I ended up not using the banners	22	resulted in my both my paper and my report drew on
23	that he provided for that purpose.	23	the data that was produced by the Harris survey.
24	Q. So nothing that he prepared for you ended up	24	BY MR. HERRON:
25	in your expert report?	25	Q. And that was intended when the survey was
	Page 716		Page 718
1	Is that your testimony?	1	commissioned, was it not?
2	MR. LONDEN: Vague.	2	A. I hoped the survey would yield data that would

5

16

- 3 THE WITNESS: My report contains a number of
- 4 analyses of the data that was collected by the Peter 5 Harris firm. The data for these tables came both from
- 6
- the banners, but also from -- both from the banners and 7 some new analyses that David Silver and I did at IDEA
- 8 using the database that was supplied to us by the Harris
- 9 research group.
- 10 BY MR. HERRON:
- Q. You received the database from the Peter 11
- 12 Harris group; is that correct?
- 13 A. I don't recall whether we got it directly from
- 14 the Harris group for it was conveyed to us by John
- 15 Affeldt, who was working directly with Harris.
- Q. Is there anything that the Harris group did, 16 directly or indirectly, that found its way into your 17
- 18 expert report?
- 19 MR. LONDEN: Asked and answered. 20
 - Go ahead.

- THE WITNESS: Yes. They collected the data,
- and they provided some preliminary banners which were 22
- 23 informative, and they provided two or three versions of
- their database, which they prepared. 24
- 25 BY MR. HERRON:

- be interesting and useful for this project, yes. 3
 - Q. "This project" being this expert report?
 - A. The scholarly work that led both to the
- scholarly papers and this report. Yes. 6
- 7 Q. And as you testified, Public Advocates
- 8 obtained the funds that were applied to Peter Harris for
- 9 the survey; correct?
- 10 A. That is my understanding. I don't have
- firsthand knowledge of that. 11
- Q. In discussions you had with the litigation 12
- 13 team the conclusion or agreement reached was that that
- data, that survey, the Harris survey would, indeed, be 14
- used in the litigation; correct? 15
 - A. I don't recall that ever being specified.
- Q. That was your understanding of what was going 17 18 to occur, though; correct?
- 19 A. My understanding was that if I found the data
- useful and interesting and helpful, I would certainly 20 21 use it.
- 22 Q. Well, what was your -- I am not sure that is 23 fully responsive.
- 24 I am really trying to understand what you 25 understood generally about the litigation. You had

	Page 719		Page 721
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 33	 multiple meetings on this score. You knew there was going to be this Harris survey. The fact of the matter is here is the question: The fact of the matter is that you and the litigation team intended, if the data came out right, that the Harris survey would be used for purposes of this litigation? True or false? MR. LONDEN: Objection. Argumentative. Asked and answered. Go ahead. THE WITNESS: I was hopeful that the data, however they came out, would be interesting and useful in addressing the questions that I was asking in my work. I, as you saw, also made this process open to other scholars so they could also contribute ideas about what types of data would be useful in the questions in relationship to the questions they were answering. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Are you not capable of answering that last question true or false? MR. LONDEN: Argumentative. Don't answer 	$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\end{array} $	 Q. Okay. At the time that the Peter Harris survey was commissioned were you designated or had you been asked to become an expert in this case? A. Yes. Q. Okay. So at the time that this Peter Harris survey was commissioned you understood that the information supplied by him could be used in your report; correct? MR. LONDEN: Asked and answered. Go ahead. THE WITNESS: Yes. BY MR. HERRON: Q. You worked with plaintiffs' counsel in relationship to generating the tables that are set forth with respect to Opinion 2 in your report? A. No. Q. You communicated with plaintiffs' counsel regarding the tables set forth in Table 2 of your report; is that right? A. I spoke with both Matt Kreeger and with John Affeldt about the availability of data and asked their help in providing me with the dataset that I was interested in having.
24 25	that. MR. HERRON: Are you instructing her not to	24 25	Q. Did any of the IDEA scholars assist you, by which I mean your team working on this expert report, in
	Page 720		Page 722
1 2 3 4 5	answer that, Counsel? MR. LONDEN: She can answer that underlying question; the question, "Are you capable of answering that question?" I will withdraw that instruction.	1 2 3 4 5	generating the tables for this report? MR. LONDEN: Vague. Go ahead. THE WITNESS: Marisa Saunders and David Silver helped generate tables that were part of the research

6 BY MR. HERRON:

- 7 Q. You may respond.
- 8 A. Will you repeat the question for me.
- 9 Q. Yes.

10 Are you incapable of answering the question I 11 asked two before now? True or false?

- 12 A. Will you repeat the question you asked two
- 13 before.
- MR. HERRON: Madam Court Reporter, would youkindly repeat the question two before.

16 (Record read.)

- 17 THE WITNESS: I am not capable of answering
- 18 that question either "true" or "false" because I think
- 19 it mischaracterizes my relationship to this process.
- 20 BY MR. HERRON:
- 21 Q. How?
- 22 A. I was not engaged in planning the litigation
- 23 with the litigation team. I was engaged in doing a
- 24 research project which I would make available to them if
- 25 they were interested in using it.

- 6 that was then used as part of this report.
- 7 BY MR. HERRON:
- 8 Q. Anyone else?
- 9 A. Jamy Stillman and Noah Delissovoy.
- 10 Jared Planas may have been involved in
- 11 checking numbers to make sure -- checking for accuracy,
- 12 proofreading.
- 13 I might have discussed some of the tables with
- 14 John Rogers. I don't recall for sure.
- 15 Q. Did you get any input from Russ Rumberger
- 16 regarding the tables or the statistical analyses
- 17 conducted with respect to your report?
- 18 A. Russ is not, for the record, is not a member
- 19 of the team at IDEA so he would not be -- he is at the
- 20 University of California, Santa Barbara.
- 21 Q. Okay. I thought he was a coauthor with
- 22 Patricia Gandara and, therefore, to that extent an IDEA
- 23 scholar.24 Am I

- Am I wrong in that?
- A. He was a member of the team of scholars that

	Page 723		Page 725
1	IDEA commissioned papers from, but when you say, "my	1	A. The first version was unweighted. The second
2	team at IDEA," I tend to think of those people who are	2	version was unweighted, and the third version, if I am
3	housed in the office with me and that we work as the	3	recalling correctly, was a dataset that had been
4	IDEA team.	4	corrected for an error that was in the original dataset
5	Q. Okay.	5	that I believe was identified by Russ Rumberger,
6	A. Yes. I think I had two or three conversations	6	although I am not sure, since I was not firsthand
7	with Russ about the analysis I was doing.	7	involved in all of this, that I am remembering all the
8	Q. Do you know if David Silver had any	8	details. But that is my understanding.
9	conversations with Russ on that same topic?	9	Q. Was the third set of the database you received
10	A. I think he did.	10	weighted or unweighted?
11	Q. Who is John Luczak, L-U-C-Z-A-K?	11	A. As far as I know, it was weighted.
12	A. John is at Stanford, and he has done the	12	Q. By whom was it weighted?
13	quantitative analysis for Linda Darling-Hammond's	13	A. I would have to speculate. I don't have
14	report, and I worked with him initially when I was	14	firsthand knowledge of who did the weighting.
15	working with her.	15	Q. I am not asking who specifically by name.
16	Q. Did any of the experts who were designated in	16	Was it the Harris group that weighted the data
17	this case as experts work with you on the data relating	17	and gave it to you or something else?
18	to the tables set forth in your report here?	18	A. I am not sure at which point the data was
19	MR. LONDEN: The question is ambiguous, but	19	the data that I used was actually weighted.
20	answer again.	20	Q. Are you sure that are you sure as to who
21	THE WITNESS: Would you list for me the	21	weighted the data that you used, meaning
22	people these are people who are testifying witnesses?	22	MR. LONDEN: Asked and answered.
23	BY MR. HERRON:	23	BY MR. HERRON:
24	Q. Yes. One that comes most readily to mind	24	Q meaning either Harris or David Silver or
25	would be Linda Darling-Hammond.	25	someone else working with you?

1 MR. LONDEN: Asked and answered. 1 A. She and John Luczak provided me with some data 2 from the RAND Class Size Reduction Study that -- they 2 THE WITNESS: How does that question differ 3 3 were using that dataset in doing some of the analyses of from the one you just asked? 4 that dataset as a part of their work and provided me 4 MR. LONDEN: You can answer it again. I 5 with some tables that arrayed the responses of the 5 objected. 6 teachers in that dataset about instructional materials. 6 THE WITNESS: I want to make sure I didn't 7 O. Okay. Describe for me what data you received 7 answer the prior question incorrectly, if I 8 from the Harris group, either directly or through the 8 misunderstood the question. 9 attorneys. 9 MR. LONDEN: I think it is the same question. 10 10 A. I received three sets of banners which were BY MR. HERRON: sent electronically and then printed out. Q. You got data on the third go-round. You say 11 11 There were two sets of banners that were it was weighted. The first two sets were not weighted. 12 12 13 essentially the same variables. One set was unweighted 13 The third set was. I am trying to figure out, you know, and then was later replaced by the same set of analyses 14 14 who did the weighting. 15 but using the weighted data. 15 Was it the Harris organization? Was it your The third set of banners that I received was 16 16 organization? my -- was the response to my request for additional 17 17 A. I think you misheard what I said. I got three 18 analyses around instructional materials. 18 datasets. The first was unweighted and came from 19 Q. Okay. 19 Harris. A. I also received, I think, three different 20 20 Q. Right. 21 versions of the data that -- the Harris dataset A. The second was weighted. It came from 21 22 electronically. I think I received it both as ASCII 22 Harris --23 files and as SPSS files. 23 Q. Ah. 24 Q. Why did you receive three versions, if you 24 A. -- at least this is my recollection. 25 25 The third was also weighted, but it had been know?

Page 726

	Page 727		Page 729
1	adjusted because there was an error that was detected	1	A. I will give you my understanding, but you need
2	and corrected.	2	to understand this is not firsthand knowledge.
3	MR. LONDEN: I will say for the record I	3	Q. Okay.
4	think, as I heard it, the witness, I believe, misspoke	4	A. Apparently, the story that I heard was that
5	in saying weighted saying, "unweighted," "unweighted"	5	there were two schools in the state of California that
6	and then corrected it.	6	have the same name. It could be "George Washington
7	MR. JORDAN: That is what I heard, too.	7	Middle School." Who knows? Right?
8	MR. LONDEN: I think the witness did misspeak,	8	And when the Harris group attached the data
9	but I was not going to say anything other than to get it	9	from the CBEDS about the basic demographic
10	corrected, if necessary. I think we finally got that	10	characteristics of the school to the data that they had
11	cleared up.	11	collected from teachers at that school, they
12	THE WITNESS: I apologize.	12	misidentified which George Washington or whatever it was
13	BY MR. HERRON:	13	it was.
14	Q. So the second set received was weighted, and	14	The reason that mattered was that the schools
15	that had been received from the Harris folks; correct?	15	that were oversampled because they were in low-income
16	A. Well, I got it through one of the attorneys,	16	communities, served English language learners or were
17	who got from it Harris.	17	Concept 6 schools I am not sure which were
18	As far as I know, that is the trail.	18	weighted differently in the construction of the database
19	Q. But you don't know whether it was the Harris	19	than were schools that were not of that category in
20	people who weighted it or the attorneys or someone	20	order to make sure the weights controlled statistically
21	associated with them; is that right?	21	for the overrepresentation of the samples. You need to
22	A. I know the attorneys did not weight it.	22	do that to make sure you can generalize to the state as
23	Q. Okay.	23	a whole.
24	A. My understanding is that the Harris group	24	So the reason that there needed to be a third
25	weighted the data.	25	database is that the weights needed to be adjusted in

1 2 3 4 5 6 7	 Q. Who was the statistician at MoFo that you worked with? A. I did not work with a statistician at MOFO. Q. Who is Andy? A. Andy Lazarus I believe is his name is a statistician who I believe is either at Berkeley or associated with U.S. Berkeley in some fashion. I worked with Andy Lazarus in 1992 or 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7	the database to make sure that that school that had the same name as the other school had a weight in the database that was appropriate. That is my understanding.Q. And you found that out from whom?A. Russ Rumberger, I believe. It could have been David Silver. One of the two.
9 10	around the analysis of data for the San Jose "Vasquez versus San Jose School District."	9 10	the I don't know what to call it short of "statistical analysis" you did for purposes of your
11	At one point during this research I asked Matt	11	report?
12	Kreeger I told Matt Kreeger that I wanted to do some	12	MR. LONDEN: Ambiguous.
13	analyses that went beyond the banners that were provided	13	Go ahead.
14	by the Harris group and that I was looking for someone	14	THE WITNESS: David Silver performed
15	who might help me do that.	15	additional analyses on the dataset to enable me to
16	I recalled that he had somehow been involved	16	construct the tables I wanted to construct.
17	with my getting connected with Andy in the San Jose	17	He also performed significance tests on the
18	case, so I asked him if Andy was available and might be	18	analyses which the Harris group had not done.
19	interested in doing this again. That's who Andy is.	19	And after the databases were all corrected he
20	Q. Was he interested?	20	actually reran all of the analyses that appear in my
21	A. I don't know.	21	tables.
22	Q. Well, did you work with him?	22	BY MR. HERRON:
23	A. No.	23	Q. What additional analyses did he do? "He,"
24	Q. What was the error in the third version of the	24	David Silver.
25	data that you received from the Harris group?	25	MR. LONDEN: Objection. Vague and ambiguous.

Page 730

	Page 731		Page 733
1	Go ahead.	1	what was discussed about that between Mr. Silver and the
2	THE WITNESS: The original request the	2	Harris group?
3	request I made to the Harris group to have analyses that	3	MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts.
4	enabled you to look at the relationship among conditions	4	THE WITNESS: I certainly don't know
5	rather than simply the breakdown of the occurrence	5	everything they talked about.
6	they did some relationships, but a restricted amount.	6	I know what he reported to me was that he
7	Those additional relationships were analyses that David	7	wanted to understand whether they had simply left out
8	performed.	8	if the responses were "yes," "no" or "not sure,"
9	BY MR. HERRON:	9	where whether the "not sures" were left out of the
10	Q. You say the Harris group had not done	10	analysis altogether, or if they were not, how they
11	significance tests significance testing?	11	treated them.
12	A. I don't recall for sure.	12	Just he wanted to know because he wanted
13	They had not done the kinds of significance	13	to when he checked our numbers against their numbers,
14	tests on the variables that and relationships that I	14	he wanted to know exactly what they did to assure the
15	wanted done for my report.	15	accuracy you know, if there was a match, why there
16	They may have done some. I may just not be	16	was a match. If there was a mismatch, why there was a
17	able to remember.	17	mismatch.
18	Q. Have you now testified to a fair summary of	18	BY MR. HERRON:
19	what David Silver did for you on this in terms of the	19	Q. Did he tell you what he found out? "He,"
20	statistical analysis supporting your report?	20	David Silver.
21	MR. LONDEN: The question is vague.	21	A. He yes; that the not sures were included in
22	THE WITNESS: I am not sure all of what David	22	the banners.
23	did. I think what I have told you were certainly things	23	Q. Did David Silver recreate the dataset once he
24	he did.	24	received it?
25	I also know he had some conversations with	25	MR. LONDEN: Ambiguous.
	Page 732		Page 734
1	both people at the Harris group and with Russ Rumberger	1	THE WITNESS: I know that well, it depends
2	in his effort to insure that we had the most accurate	2	on what you mean, "recreate a dataset," actually, but I
3	and well-understood procedures and results.	3	know what David does is construct datasets for
4	BY MR. HERRON:	4	particular analytic purposes. They are all subsets of
5	Q. What were the discussions with the Harris	5	the same dataset, so you could select out five variables
6	group, if you know?	6	that you are interested in, and you create a little
7	A. I know he told me that he had discussed the	7	dataset because it is easier to manipulate that way.

- A. I know -- he told me that he had discussed the
- 8 weighting procedures that they had used because he
- 9 wanted to insure that he fully understood what was done
- and he also talked with them about the way they had 10
- handled responses where people had said they weren't 11 sure or they didn't know in the analyses. 12
- 13
- There were probably other things. I knew 14 about those two.
- 15 Q. What was the conversation about concerning the weighting procedure used by the Harris group? 16
- A. He -- David only told me that he talked with 17 18 them in order to understand what they had done, and he
- didn't give me more details. 19
- 20 Q. So beyond what you have just said you don't
- know what was discussed between Mr. Silver and the 21
- Harris group on that topic? 22
- 23 A. No. Not that I recall.
- 24 Q. Okay. On the exclusion of the not sure
- 25 responses from the denominator of the ratios generated,

- dataset because it is easier to manipulate that way.
- 8 BY MR. HERRON:
- 9 Q. Did he have to supply any data that was
- missing? "He," David Silver. 10 11
 - A. Not to my knowledge.
- Q. Did he generate the tables that are set forth 12
- 13 in your report? David Silver.
- 14 A. He generated the data that are on those
- 15 tables. I mean, the analyses, not the data.
- Q. We talked a little bit about the sample 16
- design. You -- well, you had talked about there 17
- 18 being -- you know what? Let's just start afresh on that 19 one.
- 20 Tell me how -- what was the sample frame used 21 to select the sample for the Harris data?
- 22 A. Well, the sample would be -- I could refer to
- 23 your Exhibit No. 30, and we could look at it in here.
- They explain it in this document. 24 25
 - Q. Without looking at that document, are you able

			D - 53
	Page 735		Page 737
1	to respond to the question?	1	Why was that essential?
2	MR. LONDEN: I think the question has been	2	A. Because it gave would give me a reference
3	asked and answered, but do your best.	3	point to make sense of the relative levels of provision.
4	THE WITNESS: Yes. I can tell you some things	4	Q. It goes on, that sentence, to say:
5	about it.	5	"And get a sense of the extent
6	BY MR. HERRON:	6	of the problems in schools attended
7	Q. Okay.	7	by the class of students
8	A. That they did a random sample of more	8	represented in Williams."
9	accurately, a stratified random sample of teachers in	9	Why was that essential?
10	elementary and secondary public schools in California.	10	MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts. Go ahead.
11	They selected their samples so it could be	11	THE WITNESS: As a researcher I have this
12	generalized to schools with various types of student	12	agnostic sense of wanting to have it proven to me that
13	populations and to schools in various geographic regions	13	something exists and the extent to which it exists.
14	like urban, rural, suburban, and that you could look	14	So I was interested in getting a sense of
15	separately at elementary and secondary teachers.	15	whether or not the specific facts in the complaint were
16	(Exhibit 34 was marked for I.D.)	16	generally the extent to which they were they
17	BY MR. HERRON:	17	characterized California schools more generally.
18	Q. Have you had an opportunity to review Exhibit	18	BY MR. HERRON:
19	34?	19	Q. Did any of the litigation team tell you at any
20	A. I have.	20	time that it was essential to their case that the survey
21	Q. Do you recognize this document?	21	revealed items referenced in the second sentence of the
22	A. I do, but I did not remember that I wrote it.	22	first paragraph?
23	Q. Not surprising.	23	A. I am sure I had conversations with both the
24	This is a five-page document Bates stamped	24	researchers and members of the litigation team about
25	9062 through 9066. It appears to be a memorandum dated	25	these things, but I don't recall the nature of those
	Page 736		Page 738
1	December 6, 2001 to Lou Harris from Jeannie Oakes, "Re:	1	conversations.

2	Preliminary ideas Re: teacher survey"; correct?	2	Q. The third full paragraph on Page 9062, the one
3	A. Yes.	3	beginning, "Below"
4	Q. Did you send this to Lou Harris?	4	A. Yes.
5	A. It looks like I did.	5	Q the second sentence there says:
6	Q. Are you speculating there or do you know?	6	"My current view is that we need to focus on
7	A. I don't remember, but I'm assuming that I did.	7	concrete features of schools and classrooms."
8	Q. I want to talk to you about the first	8	Then it goes on.
9	paragraph. It says that I am looking now at the	9	What did you mean by that?
10	second sentence.	10	A. That I was interested less in understanding
11	"The survey will focus on	11	how teachers felt about the climates of their school,
12	gathering descriptive information	12	relationships, and more interested in whether or not
13	about the extent to which schools	13	certain tangible resources, conditions existed.
14	differ in their provision of basic	14	Q. That sentence goes on, "Since it is very
15	educational tools to students."	15	hard" I am quoting now:
16	I will stop there.	16	"Since it is very hard to know
17	Why was that a purpose of the survey?	17	what teachers actually mean when
18	A. Because that is what I wanted to know.	18	they are asked to report if they
19	Q. Why?	19	have 'enough' of something or to
20	A. Because I was doing research on the extent to	20	judge the goodness or adequacy of
21	which students were provided with basic educational	21	what they have."
22	tools, and that I was also representing the interest of	22	What do you mean by that?
23	other scholars who were doing the same sort of work.	23	A. I wanted to have the judgments of teachers
24	Q. The same sentence goes on to state, "establish	24	tied to something fairly concrete. So rather than
25	what most schools provide."	25	simply ask them if they have enough textbooks, to ask
		1	

	Page 739		Page 741
1 2 3	them whether they have enough textbooks for every student to use in class or enough textbooks so every student could take one home, so that there was some sort	1 2 3	Q. In the I have asked you to review the first two pages and, essentially, the top one-quarter of Page 9057.
4	of concrete, more measurable dimension to the question	4	You recognize that as language that you
5	rather than if they have "enough."	5	drafted?
6	As I say, I think California has become very	6	A. Some of it, yes. Some of it if I drafted
7	impoverished in terms of education resources, so I think	7	some of it, it is as close to verbatim note-taking from
8	any teacher could rightfully say, "Things are bad." "I	8	what I expect as a well, it is a phone meeting.
9	don't like it here."	9	Something that I frequently do and actually
10	Unless things are asked in a specific way, it	10	I am pretty good at it is taking down an enormous
11	would be difficult to know what is meant by that.	11	amount of detail while somebody is talking, and I
12	Q. The data set forth at the top of 9063 there	12	suspect a lot of it under "Sampling" is that.
13	are three underlined areas I am now looking at:	13	Q. That is, notes of a conversation?
14	"Demographics," "Schedules," "Academic performance."	14	A. Yes.
15	Do you see those items?	15	Q. This document on 9055 starts at the top:
16	A. Yes.	16	"Note: Add CDE website below." It is dated December 6,
17	Q. What is that reference?	17	2001, "Re: Notes from phone meeting regarding teacher
18	A. I was informing them that they need not ask	18	survey."
19	people about these things because as long as they know a	19	A. Yes.
20	school where a teacher is employed, these data are	20	Q. "Goal" does the stuff that follows there up
21	publicly available from the California Department of	21	until the point I asked you to stop that is on 9057,
22	Education, and they probably would be more precise than	22	before "Background Data" is that notes of the
23	teachers' recollection during a telephone interview of	23	conversation?
24	these school-level data.	24	A. I think the first part must be, because it
25	Q. Uh-huh.	25	sounds like I am writing down what others have said.
	Page 740		Page 742
1	A. Is there a specific part of this you are going	1	The bottom half of the first page looks like
2	ask me about?	2	it is lifted directly from that memo that was in Exhibit
3	Q. Yes. This is what we have marked as Exhibit	3	34.
4	35.	4	The "sampling considerations" portion looks,
5	(Exhibit 35 was marked for I.D.)	5	again, like notes I took as someone was explaining the
6	BY MR. HERRON:	6	sample, although some of that is also it looks like
7	Q. It is a document Bates stamped 9055 through	7	it is either lifted or slightly changed from Exhibit 34.
8	9061.	8	Q. Who was who participated in this phone
9	I would like you to focus on the first of	9	meeting regarding the teacher survey?

Daga 720

- I would like you to focus on the first of 9
- first two pages, 9055 and 56 and that part of the third 10 11
- page that precedes "Background Data on Schools." 12
 - A. The third page being 9057?
 - Q. But I won't ask you anything from here down.
- 14 A. Just the first three?
- 15 Q. Then you can skip to Page 2.
- 16 A. Okay.

13

- 17 Q. Have you had an opportunity to review Exhibit 18 35? 19 A. Yes.
- 20
 - Q. Do you recognize this document? A. I certainly recognize parts of it. I don't
- 21 22 recall this as a document.
- 23 Q. Did you draft this document?
- A. I certainly drafted parts of the text. I 24
- 25 don't recall whether I drafted this or not.

- meeting regarding the teacher survey? 9
- 10 A. The only person that I am sure was on the 11 phone was Lou Harris, because I do remember Lou talking
- about the sampling and the details of where they -- the 12
 - basis from which they drew samples and how they were
- 13
- 14 going to construct that sample, which is on the middle to the end of the second page and the top of the third 15
 - page.
- 17 This sounds very much like a summary of what 18 Lou Harris said he was going to do.
- 19 Q. Okay. The "Goals of Survey," this is on Page
- 20 1 -- "Goal of Survey," actually, that was -- these are
- 21 bullet points.

16

- 22 Your notes are bullet points of what was
- 23 discussed? 24 A. Yes. That is what it seems to me; that these
- 25 are -- because some of this language is not language I

Dece 741

	Page 743		Page 745
1	would have generated.	1	Day, 2001 you sent this document with your e-mail to Lou
2	Q. Such as Item 4, that is, Bullet 4, "Fill in	2	Harris.
3	gaps in data on the Butt standard," what was discussed	3	Is that agreed?
4	about that?	4	A. I sent Exhibit No. 34 to Lou Harris attached
5	A. I have no recollection.	5	to the e-mail that is bracketed.
6	Q. Under the "Process for finalizing the survey,"	6	The version of it that is here is a copy of
7	Williams the first bullet is:	7	that that has had additional comments inserted by Linda
8	"Williams group sends	8	Darling-Hammond in her response to me.
9	pared-down memo to Lou Harris (This	9	Q. Clear enough for me. Thank you. Let's set
10	memo.)"	10	Exhibit 36 aside.
11	What does that mean?	11	Now in the discussion you had with Lou
12	A. I don't know.	12	Harris and perhaps others; right? There were perhaps
13	Q. Was the idea that you were going to send	13	others?
14	Mr. Harris your "your" being Dr. Jeannie Oakes and	14	A. Are we back on 35?
15	others' initial thoughts about survey design as are set	15	Q. Back on 35.
16	forth in this document?	16	In that conversation do you just not
17	A. I am not sure because my memo had which is	17	remember that anyone else was on it? Who else was on
18	Exhibit 34 had already been, I believe, already been	18	it?
19	sent to him.	19	A. There were other people on it. I am just not
20	I would have to guess. I don't want to do	20	remembering who.
21	that.	21	I think John Rogers was sitting there in the
22	Q. Okay. Don't do that. Let's try just to get	22	room. My feeling is that John Affeldt was on the other
23	over this little piece.	23	end of the line.
24	Let me mark another document.	24	But since these are people with whom I have
25	(Exhibit 36 was marked for I.D.)	25	conversations, it is hard for me to remember who

THE WITNESS: Okay. 1 specifically was in on any particular conversation. 1 2 BY MR. HERRON: 2 Q. On Page 9056 of Exhibit 35 there is a 3 3 discussion, I take it, of sampling conversations that Q. Dr. Oakes, looking at what is marked as 4 Exhibit 36, do you recognize this document? 4 occurred during the meeting. 5 5 Am I correct? A. Yes. 6 A. Yes. 6 Q. Can you describe it for us, please. 7 A. I had a response I received from Linda 7 Q. One of the -- if you look at the third 8 Darling-Hammond to the e-mail I sent to Lou Harris with 8 paragraph under "Sampling conversations" on Page 9056 it 9 9 my preliminary ideas about -- for a teacher survey. says: 10 10 Linda is telling me she is sorry she couldn't "To understand in more detail participate in the phone call, but she has added some in the schools attended by the 11 11 comments and thoughts about the various ideas in the 12 children in the plaintiff class, it 12 13 text of the message. 13 might be useful to oversample 14 You can tell which are hers because she has 14 high-poverty schools and schools used a different font, even though originally she said 15 with predominantly minority student 15 it was red -- I think it is -- the Times Roman font is 16 populations." 16 hers, and the Arial font is mine. 17 Why was that? 17 18 Q. Uh-huh. Here is my take on all this stuff: 18 A. My recollection is that Lou Harris explained Exhibit 36, if you look at it, page -- the first page, 19 to us when you do sampling strategies, if there is a 19 that is Bates 12132 --20 particular area of interest, you tend to oversample on 20 A. Yes. 21 that, and then you weight it appropriately so that you 21 22 get detail, but you don't represent the relative 22 Q. -- and you look at your e-mail, "Hello, Lou," 23 do you see that? 23 strength of that phenomenon in the sample as a whole. 24 24 Q. Further down it says: A. Yes. 25 Q. My take is that on December 7, Pearl Harbor 25 "Here are some specifics we

Page 746

	Page 747		Page 749
1	agreed on regarding the sample."	1	Harris's name and Rockefeller are well-known and
2	What does that mean?	2	respected in this kind of work, that those were hopeful
3	A. It looks like this is my summary of the	3	prompts to get people to call back, in addition to
4	conversation and about what would constitute a useful	4	leaving an 800 number.
5	and valid sample.	5	And the procedure this was the "call
6	Q. Uh-huh. The first bullet point is,	6	three times and then substitute for nonrespondents"
7	"Oversample lower-end schools."	7	means this is the level of effort they would make to get
8	What does "lower-end schools" mean?	8	the original when you pull people randomly from
9	A. It is just a shorthand way of saying	9	databases, you like to make a great deal of effort to
10	high-poverty schools and schools with predominantly	10	insure that you actually speak with those people.
11	minority student populations.	11	If you can't and you want to have a very
12	Q. The third bullet says, "Two different	12	robust sample, then you draw you you substitute.
13	databases to draw from," and there are two sub-bullets:	13	That means you draw new names for the ones that you
14 15	"Names of teachers and their schools." What does that refer to?	14 15	replace the members of the sample with others in order
15 16	A. Lou Harris was explaining that he wanted to	15 16	to so you have a full sample in the category you are getting. You pull that one randomly, and you substitute
17	use two different kinds of databases to draw the sample	17	so you get a repondent in that category.
18	from, which together he believed would provide a much	18	So he was saying that about two-thirds his
19	stronger and more representative sample than either	19	estimate was about two-thirds of the original sample
20	strategy on its own.	20	would call back, and then the others, you would have to
21	I think he also talked about maximizing	21	go for replacements.
22	response rates by doing it this way, and he had two	22	That was simply his estimate at the time.
23	databases: One was teachers located in schools, and he	23	Q. The second bullet on 9057 talks about a number
24	had certain kinds of information about those teachers.	24	of things. First it says:
25	I think he only had school phone numbers for them. I	25	"Weight sample from the second list by the
	Page 748		Page 750
1	-		
		1	shows at wishing of the second section of second
1	can't remember exactly.	1	characteristics of those in the cross-sectional sample."
2	And then he had another database where you	2	Can you make heads or tails out of that for
2 3	And then he had another database where you could draw teachers with their home and get their	2 3	Can you make heads or tails out of that for us?
2 3 4	And then he had another database where you could draw teachers with their home and get their home phone numbers let me think.	2 3 4	Can you make heads or tails out of that for us? A. No.
2 3 4 5	And then he had another database where you could draw teachers with their home and get their home phone numbers let me think. He was talking about this was the strongest	2 3 4 5	Can you make heads or tails out of that for us? A. No. Q. You don't know what that means either?
2 3 4 5 6	And then he had another database where you could draw teachers with their home and get their home phone numbers let me think. He was talking about this was the strongest way to get this kind of representative sample, and I	2 3 4 5 6	Can you make heads or tails out of that for us? A. No. Q. You don't know what that means either? A. No. And I am not sure I can say this is an
2 3 4 5 6 7	And then he had another database where you could draw teachers with their home and get their home phone numbers let me think. He was talking about this was the strongest way to get this kind of representative sample, and I think we were persuaded.	2 3 4 5 6 7	Can you make heads or tails out of that for us? A. No. Q. You don't know what that means either? A. No. And I am not sure I can say this is an accurate representation of what was said.
2 3 4 5 6	And then he had another database where you could draw teachers with their home and get their home phone numbers let me think. He was talking about this was the strongest way to get this kind of representative sample, and I	2 3 4 5 6	Can you make heads or tails out of that for us? A. No. Q. You don't know what that means either? A. No. And I am not sure I can say this is an accurate representation of what was said. Q. It goes on to say, quote:
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	And then he had another database where you could draw teachers with their home and get their home phone numbers let me think. He was talking about this was the strongest way to get this kind of representative sample, and I think we were persuaded. Q. Please turn to Page 9057; the first bullet	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Can you make heads or tails out of that for us? A. No. Q. You don't know what that means either? A. No. And I am not sure I can say this is an accurate representation of what was said. Q. It goes on to say, quote: "'Structuring of the sample,""
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	And then he had another database where you could draw teachers with their home and get their home phone numbers let me think. He was talking about this was the strongest way to get this kind of representative sample, and I think we were persuaded. Q. Please turn to Page 9057; the first bullet states:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Can you make heads or tails out of that for us? A. No. Q. You don't know what that means either? A. No. And I am not sure I can say this is an accurate representation of what was said. Q. It goes on to say, quote:
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	And then he had another database where you could draw teachers with their home and get their home phone numbers let me think. He was talking about this was the strongest way to get this kind of representative sample, and I think we were persuaded. Q. Please turn to Page 9057; the first bullet states: "Cross-section of 500 teachers	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Can you make heads or tails out of that for us? A. No. Q. You don't know what that means either? A. No. And I am not sure I can say this is an accurate representation of what was said. Q. It goes on to say, quote: "'Structuring of the sample,"" unquote, "according to teachers'
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	And then he had another database where you could draw teachers with their home and get their home phone numbers let me think. He was talking about this was the strongest way to get this kind of representative sample, and I think we were persuaded. Q. Please turn to Page 9057; the first bullet states: "Cross-section of 500 teachers from the census, call schools and	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Can you make heads or tails out of that for us? A. No. Q. You don't know what that means either? A. No. And I am not sure I can say this is an accurate representation of what was said. Q. It goes on to say, quote: "'Structuring of the sample," unquote, "according to teachers' phone numbers by SES."
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	And then he had another database where you could draw teachers with their home and get their home phone numbers let me think. He was talking about this was the strongest way to get this kind of representative sample, and I think we were persuaded. Q. Please turn to Page 9057; the first bullet states: "Cross-section of 500 teachers from the census, call schools and ask teachers to return the call; call three times and then substitute for nonrespondents;	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Can you make heads or tails out of that for us? A. No. Q. You don't know what that means either? A. No. And I am not sure I can say this is an accurate representation of what was said. Q. It goes on to say, quote: "'Structuring of the sample,"" unquote, "according to teachers' phone numbers by SES." Again, what does that mean? A. I have no clue. Q. And then it continues and completes it
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	And then he had another database where you could draw teachers with their home and get their home phone numbers let me think. He was talking about this was the strongest way to get this kind of representative sample, and I think we were persuaded. Q. Please turn to Page 9057; the first bullet states: "Cross-section of 500 teachers from the census, call schools and ask teachers to return the call; call three times and then substitute for nonrespondents; about two-thirds of teachers call	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Can you make heads or tails out of that for us? A. No. Q. You don't know what that means either? A. No. And I am not sure I can say this is an accurate representation of what was said. Q. It goes on to say, quote: "'Structuring of the sample,"" unquote, "according to teachers' phone numbers by SES." Again, what does that mean? A. I have no clue. Q. And then it continues and completes it continues with:
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	And then he had another database where you could draw teachers with their home and get their home phone numbers let me think. He was talking about this was the strongest way to get this kind of representative sample, and I think we were persuaded. Q. Please turn to Page 9057; the first bullet states: "Cross-section of 500 teachers from the census, call schools and ask teachers to return the call; call three times and then substitute for nonrespondents; about two-thirds of teachers call back, especially with major	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Can you make heads or tails out of that for us? A. No. Q. You don't know what that means either? A. No. And I am not sure I can say this is an accurate representation of what was said. Q. It goes on to say, quote: "'Structuring of the sample,"" unquote, "according to teachers' phone numbers by SES." Again, what does that mean? A. I have no clue. Q. And then it continues and completes it continues with: "Matching strategy and then weighting."
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	And then he had another database where you could draw teachers with their home and get their home phone numbers let me think. He was talking about this was the strongest way to get this kind of representative sample, and I think we were persuaded. Q. Please turn to Page 9057; the first bullet states: "Cross-section of 500 teachers from the census, call schools and ask teachers to return the call; call three times and then substitute for nonrespondents; about two-thirds of teachers call back, especially with major foundation support."	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Can you make heads or tails out of that for us? A. No. Q. You don't know what that means either? A. No. And I am not sure I can say this is an accurate representation of what was said. Q. It goes on to say, quote: "'Structuring of the sample," unquote, "according to teachers' phone numbers by SES." Again, what does that mean? A. I have no clue. Q. And then it continues and completes it continues with: "Matching strategy and then weighting." What does that mean?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	And then he had another database where you could draw teachers with their home and get their home phone numbers let me think. He was talking about this was the strongest way to get this kind of representative sample, and I think we were persuaded. Q. Please turn to Page 9057; the first bullet states: "Cross-section of 500 teachers from the census, call schools and ask teachers to return the call; call three times and then substitute for nonrespondents; about two-thirds of teachers call back, especially with major foundation support." What does that mean? It may be compound.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Can you make heads or tails out of that for us? A. No. Q. You don't know what that means either? A. No. And I am not sure I can say this is an accurate representation of what was said. Q. It goes on to say, quote: "Structuring of the sample,"" unquote, "according to teachers' phone numbers by SES." Again, what does that mean? A. I have no clue. Q. And then it continues and completes it continues with: "Matching strategy and then weighting." What does that mean? A. I don't know.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	And then he had another database where you could draw teachers with their home and get their home phone numbers let me think. He was talking about this was the strongest way to get this kind of representative sample, and I think we were persuaded. Q. Please turn to Page 9057; the first bullet states: "Cross-section of 500 teachers from the census, call schools and ask teachers to return the call; call three times and then substitute for nonrespondents; about two-thirds of teachers call back, especially with major foundation support." What does that mean? It may be compound. There is a lot to that, but go ahead.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Can you make heads or tails out of that for us? A. No. Q. You don't know what that means either? A. No. And I am not sure I can say this is an accurate representation of what was said. Q. It goes on to say, quote: "Structuring of the sample,"" unquote, "according to teachers' phone numbers by SES." Again, what does that mean? A. I have no clue. Q. And then it continues and completes it continues with: "Matching strategy and then weighting." What does that mean? A. I don't know. Q. It finishes with:
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	And then he had another database where you could draw teachers with their home and get their home phone numbers let me think. He was talking about this was the strongest way to get this kind of representative sample, and I think we were persuaded. Q. Please turn to Page 9057; the first bullet states: "Cross-section of 500 teachers from the census, call schools and ask teachers to return the call; call three times and then substitute for nonrespondents; about two-thirds of teachers call back, especially with major foundation support." What does that mean? It may be compound. There is a lot to that, but go ahead. A. Lou Harris was explaining to us the strategy	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Can you make heads or tails out of that for us? A. No. Q. You don't know what that means either? A. No. And I am not sure I can say this is an accurate representation of what was said. Q. It goes on to say, quote: "Structuring of the sample,"" unquote, "according to teachers' phone numbers by SES." Again, what does that mean? A. I have no clue. Q. And then it continues and completes it continues with: "Matching strategy and then weighting." What does that mean? A. I don't know. Q. It finishes with: "Comparison of the cross-section."
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	And then he had another database where you could draw teachers with their home and get their home phone numbers let me think. He was talking about this was the strongest way to get this kind of representative sample, and I think we were persuaded. Q. Please turn to Page 9057; the first bullet states: "Cross-section of 500 teachers from the census, call schools and ask teachers to return the call; call three times and then substitute for nonrespondents; about two-thirds of teachers call back, especially with major foundation support." What does that mean? It may be compound. There is a lot to that, but go ahead. A. Lou Harris was explaining to us the strategy to use when you only have teachers' names and the names	$\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ 21\\ \end{array}$	Can you make heads or tails out of that for us? A. No. Q. You don't know what that means either? A. No. And I am not sure I can say this is an accurate representation of what was said. Q. It goes on to say, quote: "'Structuring of the sample,"" unquote, "according to teachers' phone numbers by SES." Again, what does that mean? A. I have no clue. Q. And then it continues and completes it continues with: "Matching strategy and then weighting." What does that mean? A. I don't know. Q. It finishes with: "Comparison of the cross-section." What does that mean?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	And then he had another database where you could draw teachers with their home and get their home phone numbers let me think. He was talking about this was the strongest way to get this kind of representative sample, and I think we were persuaded. Q. Please turn to Page 9057; the first bullet states: "Cross-section of 500 teachers from the census, call schools and ask teachers to return the call; call three times and then substitute for nonrespondents; about two-thirds of teachers call back, especially with major foundation support." What does that mean? It may be compound. There is a lot to that, but go ahead. A. Lou Harris was explaining to us the strategy	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Can you make heads or tails out of that for us? A. No. Q. You don't know what that means either? A. No. And I am not sure I can say this is an accurate representation of what was said. Q. It goes on to say, quote: "Structuring of the sample,"" unquote, "according to teachers' phone numbers by SES." Again, what does that mean? A. I have no clue. Q. And then it continues and completes it continues with: "Matching strategy and then weighting." What does that mean? A. I don't know. Q. It finishes with: "Comparison of the cross-section."

24 Lou Harris organization, and we are conducting a survey

25 for the Rockefeller Foundation," and because Lou

- And, again, I am not even sure that is anaccurate rendering of what was said.
 - Q. But, nonetheless, something along these lines

	Page 751		Page 753
1	was discussed?	1	details.
2	A. Yes, apparently so.	2	Q. Okay.
3	Q. Now the actual are you aware of what actual	3	A. Would you like me to do that?
4	sample frame, then, was used by the Harris folks?	4	Q. If you would like.
5	A. No.	5	MR. LONDEN: It is about time for a break.
6	Q. Are you aware whether there is what they	6	(Recess taken.)
7	called, "CalTech" the "CalTech source" where they	7	MR. HERRON: Would you please reread my last
8	had actually 321 teachers were interviewed?	8	question.
9	A. I have no knowledge of that.	9	(Record read as follows:
10	Q. That was a cross-section of schools with the	10	"As a matter of survey design
11	names of the teachers selected.	11	were teachers intended to be
12	Are you aware of that?	12	sampled proportional to the number
13	A. I am not aware of the specifics of that.	13	of students at their school?")
14	Q. You are generally aware that that CalTech	14	THE WITNESS: From reading the Harris
15	part, the first source of interviewees are you aware	15	technical appendix of the Harris report, which is
16	how that cross-section of schools was selected?	16	Exhibit No. 30, it doesn't appear that the teachers were
17	A. No.	17	selected based on the number of students at their
18	Q. Who on your team is? "Team" meaning those	18	schools.
19	assisting you in preparation of this report.	19	BY MR. HERRON:
20	A. I don't know that any of them knew, but I	20	Q. In practice, do you know whether teachers were
21	don't know everything that they know, so	21	sampled proportional to the number of students at the
22	Q. Right.	22	schools, whether or not that was the design?
23	Did Mr. Harris describe to you that there	23	MR. LONDEN: Asked and answered.
24	is "Look, there is this cross-section of teachers"	24	Go ahead.
25	I'm sorry "This cross-section of schools we have, and	25	THE WITNESS: I only know what Harris outlines
	Page 752		Page 754
1	from that we will select various teachers' names on a	1	in this appendix, and it appears to me from this
2	random basis"?	2	appendix that they did not

random basis"? 2 3 Did he describe that is what he intended to 4 do?

5 A. What I recall about what he described is what 6 is written here. 7

- Q. "Written here" being written --
- 8 A. On Page 2 where it says -- under the third
- 9 bullet on exhibit -- Page 2 of Exhibit 35, the third
- bullet where he talks about the two different databases 10
- to draw from --11
- 12 O. Uh-huh?

13 A. -- that is as much detailed information as I 14 recall.

- 15 Q. Do you know whether Mr. Harris as a part of 16 this survey selected the same number of teachers from
- 17 each school to be interviewed? 18 A. I don't have any knowledge of that.
 - Q. Do you know that as a matter of survey
- 19 design -- let me start that again. 20
- 21 As a matter of survey design were teachers intended to be sampled proportional to the number of 22
- 23 students at their school? 24 A. I would have to reference the description of 25 his methodology to talk with you in detail about these

- 2 appendix that they did not. 3 BY MR. HERRON: 4 Q. Do you know whether the sample design was such
- 5 that teachers were to be sampled proportional to the number of teachers at each school? 6 7
 - A. Not to my knowledge.
- 8 Q. Do you know as a matter of practice, that is,
- 9 in the way that the survey was actually conducted, that
- 10 the number of teachers -- that teachers were sampled
- 11 proportional to the number of teachers at each school?
 - A. Not to my knowledge.
 - Q. If those things did not occur, doesn't that
- 14 mean that the Harris survey data is not representative
- 15 of teachers generally in California?
- A. The sample yielded a pool of teachers that 16
- teach at schools that represent the schools in the state 17
- 18 based on the characteristics of students who attend
- 19 those schools.

12

13

20 MR. HERRON: Could you reread my question and 21 the answer provided, please.

- (Record read.) 22
- 23 BY MR. HERRON:
- 24 Q. So it is your view that the Harris survey is
- 25 representative of teachers generally in California?

Page 75	55 Page 757
1MR. LONDEN: The question is vague.2THE WITNESS: The Harris data is3representative of teachers nested in schools of various4types in California. So the schools the schools that5these teachers are reporting about are a representative6sample of the schools in California.7BY MR. HERRON:8Q. Is it your view that the data relied upon in9your expert report is representative of teachers10generally in California?11MR. LONDEN: Vague and ambiguous.12THE WITNESS: In some ways the sample is not13representative of teachers in general.14BY MR. HERRON:15Q. In what ways is it not representative of16teachers generally?17MR. LONDEN: Same objections.18THE WITNESS: My understanding is that the19number of less than fully qualified teachers in the20sample is far smaller than in the state as a whole, so21it undersampled underqualified teachers.22BY MR. HERRON:23Q. When you say, "underqualified teachers," what24do you mean?25A. Teachers who hold neither a preliminary or	 4 speculation. 5 THE WITNESS: I know the issue of concern and 6 what the Harris group checked carefully for and weighted 7 for was to insure that the sample was representative of 8 the various types of schools based on level of 9 schooling, racial and ethnic makeup of the student body, 10 the poverty level of students, the limited English 11 proficiency of students. ot 12 Other than what is described in this appendix, 13 I am not sure what else they may have on their own 14 looked at. 15 MR. HERRON: Move to strike that as 16 nonresponsive. 17 Could you please restate the question I just 18 asked, Madam Court Reporter. 19 (Record read.) 20 THE WITNESS: Yes. 21 BY MR. HERRON: 22 Q. You say you don't know in what other respects
 Page 75 clear credential. Q. In what other ways is the data relied upon by you in your expert report not representative of teacher generally in California? MR. LONDEN: Vague and ambiguous. I take it you are referring to the Harris data, or are you talking about data from all sources? Is that is what I don't like to make speaking objections. That is what I was getting at. MR. HERRON: That is fine. Q. I am really focusing on the Harris data. A. That is the only way in which I know that the sample is unrepresentative of teachers in general. Q. So in your opinion your the data relied upon the Harris data relied upon by you in your report is in all other respects representative of teachers generally in California; is that correct? MR. LONDEN: Vague and ambiguous. Go ahead. THE WITNESS: Actually, I said the only way that I know that it is not representative is with the in terms of the credential status of the teachers. I have not I do not I don't know. There may be other ways it may not be. 	 Who might know that data? "Who" being who that was involved in the creation of your report, would be able to answer that question? MR. LONDEN: Calls for speculation. Assumes facts. Vague. THE WITNESS: I don't know. BY MR. HERRON: Q. How about David Silver? A. I don't know. Q. But in any event, you can't answer the question? MR. LONDEN: Asked and answered. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Is that right? A. I thought I answered it. Maybe you should repeat the question. Q. I am just confirming you don't have knowledge as to whether there are any other defects; that is, whether or not the data you relied upon in your expert

	Page 759		Page 761
$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\\end{array} $	 am referring to things like, I don't know if the ages of the respondents to the survey perfectly match the ages of the population of teachers in California. I would not consider that a defect in the survey, given the purposes of the survey. Q. There was a second source that was used by the data I'm sorry by the Harris folks in their survey; isn't that right? A. "Second" to Q. Second to a cross-section of schools, where they obtained the names of teachers. MR. LONDEN: Lacks foundation. THE WITNESS: I know that I think we were we have been speaking about the one of three samples used in the study BY MR. HERRON: Q. Uh-huh. A described in the Harris report as a cross-section of California teachers whose who they left phone messages for at schools and who called them back. That is the group we have been talking about so far. 	$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\1\end{array} $	 by them Lou Harris says they were, so I am assuming they were. Q. When you say, "Lou Harris says they were," you are referring now to Exhibit 30; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. I am referring to the CalHome piece of the sample frame A. Yes. Q where 250 teachers were surveyed, and those 250 teachers were identified from Market Data Retrieval data; correct? MR. LONDEN: Lacks foundation. THE WITNESS: This description in the technical appendix would suggest that is where they got. BY MR. HERRON: Q. And the technical appendix you are looking at is from Exhibit 30? A. No. Q. Do you know what happened actually in the survey or do you have to look at Exhibit 30 to answer these questions? MR. LONDEN: Asked and answered. Go ahead.
24 25	Q. I agree with you. That is called, "random digit dialing"; is	24 25	THE WITNESS: The details of the sampling procedure are things that I need to rely on Mr. Harris's
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Page 760 that correct? A. "Random digit dialing"? I don't know. Q. You don't know? A. I don't know if that is what that is called. Q. I agree with you that is the first group that we have been talking about. What other groups, if any, as far as you know, were part of the sample frame used to select the teachers' sample for the Harris survey?	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Page 762 report for, because I was not personally involved in it. BY MR. HERRON: Q. What is "Market Data Retrieval," if you know? A. It is a firm that compiles lists of teachers and other educational personnel, and they sell those lists to people who do survey research. Q. Do you know how the teachers' names got on the CalHome list? MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts. Foundation.
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	MR. LONDEN: Foundation. THE WITNESS: Harris describes a second sample of teachers, and those were teachers who teach in disadvantaged schools, and they obtained lists from this Market Data Retrieval firm by drawing telephone numbers of teachers who live in areas that are low-income areas or near low-income areas, and that was the second sample of teachers. BY MR. HERRON: Q. There was a third sample of teachers as well that was also obtained from Market Data Retrieval; is that correct? MR. LONDEN: Foundation. THE WITNESS: I don't know whether the third sample was also obtained from Market Data Retrieval. It probably. All of the survey samples were provided	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	 BY MR. HERRON: Q. Let me try again. There was a list of teachers whose names were apparently used as part of the sample survey. They were called, "CalHome," as Mr. Harris refers to them; correct? A. Yes. Q. Okay. There were 250 teachers who received telephone calls and were interviewed from that list; is that correct? MR. LONDEN: Foundation. BY THE WITNESS: Q. I would not want to say with certainty the number of teachers that were drawn from each one of these samples, partly because the table in my copy of the technical appendix did not reproduce well, and the

	D. 7(2)		D 775
	Page 763		Page 765
1	numbers are obscured.	1	have firsthand familiarity with the way the sample was
2	Q. Ignore the "250" then.	2	drawn.
3	Can you otherwise respond to the question?	3	BY MR. HERRON:
4	MR. LONDEN: Vague.	4	Q. Okay. You had talked earlier about there
5	THE WITNESS: Are you asking me where Market	5	being oversampling and low socioeconomic schools; is
6	Data Retrieval gets the numbers of teachers?	6	that right?
7	BY MR. HERRON:	7	A. Yes.
8	Q. Uh-huh.	8	Q. By how much was there oversampling? What
9	A. Harris reports that teachers identify	9	percentage?
10	themselves voluntarily as teachers in surveys on many	10	A. I don't know.
11	subjects, and they gave the names of the schools they	11	Q. Do you know what the normal percentage that
12	teach in, and they allow their names to be used on	12	is, in California generally what the percentage of
13	lists, and those are the sources those lists and	13	low socioeconomic schools is that was used as the
14	other surveys are places where Market Data Retrieval	14	baseline for the oversampling determination?
15	obtains the names for their lists.	15	MR. LONDEN: Vague. Assumes facts.
16	Q. Do you know whether those lists are updated	16	THE WITNESS: All I know is that the data that
17	from time to time?	17	was used as the basis of estimating the proportions of
18	MR. LONDEN: Vague. Foundation.	18	schools of various types was the California Basic
19	THE WITNESS: I have a great deal of	19	Education Data System.
20	confidence that the Lou Harris group assures themselves	20	So it was the State's data that described the
21	of the validity of the databases from which they draw	21	characteristics of schools that was used to match and
22	their samples.	22	weight the sample that Harris used.
23	How often they update those lists is nothing	23	BY MR. HERRON:
24	something I'm knowledgeable about.	24	Q. I am asking about oversampling, not whether
25	BY MR. HERRON:	25	CBEDS stated it was used as a basis for selecting

	Page 704		Page 700
1	Q. There were two lists used here, what I'm	1	schools.
2	sorry what Mr. Harris characterized as "CalHome" and	2	MR. LONDEN: Argumentative.
3	"Calholo."	3	BY MR. HERRON:
4	You understand that to be the case; correct?	4	Q. Actually, I am just trying to clarify.
5	MR. LONDEN: Foundation.	5	So you don't know by what degree schools in
6	THE WITNESS: It seems to me there were three	6	low economic areas were oversampled in the Harris
7	lists that were used, but I am not I don't have	7	survey?
8	firsthand familiarity with that.	8	MR. LONDEN: Asked and answered.
9	But reading this appendix, it appears there	9	THE WITNESS: No. I don't know the extent of
10	were three different lists.	10	oversampling.
11	BY MR. HERRON:	11	BY MR. HERRON:
12	Q. Do you know whether names from the lists,	12	Q. You talked earlier about there being
13	whether it was two or whether it was three, were	13	oversampling of fully certificated teachers, or I guess
14	selected randomly?	14	you put it differently, "undersampling of underqualified
15	MR. LONDEN: Foundation.	15	teachers"; correct?
16	THE WITNESS: Yes. Although the second list	16	A. I was not referring to that as a deliberate
17	was a my understanding is the names were drawn	17	part of the construction of the sample.
18	randomly from the lists that were provided. The lists	18	It turned out that the sample did not match
19	were stratified in particular ways.	19	the State on that characteristic.
20	BY MR. HERRON:	20	Q. Why was that, if you know?
21	Q. And it is your understanding they were	21	MR. LONDEN: Foundation.
22	selected, that is, the names were selected on a random	22	THE WITNESS: I could make a speculation. I
23	basis?	23	have speculated about it.
24	MR. LONDEN: Foundation again.	24	BY MR. HERRON:
25	THE WITNESS: You know, I am not I don't	25	Q. Why don't you tell me what you know as opposed

	Page 767		Page 769
1	to what you can speculate about.	1	Q. Would you have to refer to Exhibit 30 to find
2	A. I don't know.	2	that information?
3	Q. Do you know by what degree or by what	3	A. Well
4	percentage fully credentialed teachers were oversampled?	4	MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts.
5	MR. LONDEN: Ambiguous.	5	Go ahead.
6	THE WITNESS: My recollection from the	6	THE WITNESS: I'm not sure that the answer to
7	conversation about the sample that resulted is that less	7	that question is contained in Exhibit 30.
8	than 10 percent maybe considerably less than 10	8	BY MR. HERRON:
9	percent were less than fully certified, whereas in	9	Q. Okay. All I am asking is: Do you know or
10	the State of California 14 percent of the teachers are	10	not?
11	less than fully certified.	11	If you don't, it is fine to say you don't.
12	BY MR. HERRON:	12	MR. LONDEN: Asked and answered.
13	Q. How did oversampling fully certificated	13	Go ahead.
14	teachers affect the results of that Harris survey, if	14	THE WITNESS: I would bet money on it, but I
15	you know?	15	don't know. I don't have firsthand knowledge of that.
16	MR. LONDEN: That mischaracterizes the earlier	16	BY MR. HERRON:
17	testimony on the use of the term.	17	Q. Did the Harris survey oversample schools with
18	THE WITNESS: The fact that the sample ended	18	a high predominance of LEP students?
19	up being disproportionately well-qualified teachers	19	A. I would give the same response to that
20	would have the effect of making the results more	20	question as I did about the representation of schools
21	conservative.	21	with minority populations.
22	That is, it would underestimate the extent of	22	Q. Okay. What is a "confidence interval"?
23	problems that teachers report because we know from lots	23	A. A "confidence interval" is the range around a
24	of other research that the less-than-fully qualified	24	score that in which you can be in which the result
25	teachers, brand-new teachers, teachers on emergency	25	might have the difference from the score let's

credentials, day-to-day substitutes, are typically 1 1 see. placed in the least desirable conditions in their 2 2 It is a range around a score in which the 3 3 schools. scores might have differed from the score that was 4 BY MR. HERRON: 4 actually obtained by chance rather than because of any 5 5 Q. On what do you base that last statement? real difference. A. My own knowledge and studies of teachers and Q. What is "weighting"? Not W-A-I-T-I-N-G, but 6 6 7 7 the conditions under which they work and other studies W-E-I-G-H-T-I-N-G. 8 of teachers' working conditions. 8 A. "Weighting" is a value that you give to a 9 Q. Can you mention those studies to us, please. 9 particular, in this case, a member of a sample, so that 10 A. Linda Darling-Hammond has done some of those 10 in the aggregate the sample matches the population as a studies. Richard Ingersoll has done some of those whole. 11 11 12 12 studies. So that if three-quarters of the population 13 Q. Can you name any by title? 13 were people of X type, you would want to weight the 14 A. No. people of X type in your sample so they constituted 14 15 Q. You mentioned earlier that the Harris survey 15 three-quarters of the sample, so the sample would match 16 oversampled schools with high percentages of minority 16 the population. student populations; is that correct? 17 17 Q. So if your sample resulted in 50 percent of 18 A. It oversampled teachers who teach in 18 the people being of X type, you would weight up? 19 disadvantaged schools, which was defined as lower-income 19 A. If they were 75 percent in the population as a areas, because minority families are disproportionately 20 20 whole? 21 21 found in low-income areas. O. Yes. 22 It is likely that it resulted in oversampling 22 MR. LONDEN: Ambiguous. 23 of schools with high minority populations. 23 Go ahead. 24 Q. It is likely, but do you know? 24 THE WITNESS: It depends. You might weight 25 A. Not off the top of my head, I don't. 25 down the other groups in order to -- you would do some

	Page 771		Page
1	statistical manipulation so that the there would be a	1	make.
2	match between the proportion of the sample and the	2	Q. Could you reread the question and answer,
3	population the proportion of the people in the sample	3	please.
4	and the proportion in the population.	4	(Record read.)
5	BY MR. HERRON:	5	BY MR. HERRON:
6	Q. Okay. What is the margin of error for the	6	Q. I think mine was the "before" or "after"
7	Harris report data?	7	question.
8	MR. LONDEN: Compound. Ambiguous.	8	A. Well, then the answer is after.
9	THE WITNESS: Peter Harris reports that	9	Q. Did he do any t-testing?
10	percentage points that are within around three	10	A. No.
11	percentage points can be anything outside of three	11	Q. Z-testing?
12	percentage points within the obtained score could be	12	A. No.
13	presumed to be a real difference and not one that	13	Q. Fishers exact?
14	occurred by chance, I believe, but maybe I should check	14	A. No. Not that I know of. Not that I know of.
15	to see what he says.	15	Q. He could have; you just don't know?
16	Q. You are looking at Exhibit 30 now?	16	A. Yes.
17	A. I am looking at Exhibit 30.	17	Q. How did how were the weights that Harris
18	He said:	18	applied constructed?
19	"Overall as a generalized	19	A. They were constructed so that the well,
20	guide to the reader any differences	20	they were constructed so that the sample would match
21	greater than three percentage	21	California Basic Education database's proportions of
22	points are likely to be	22	schools of various types.
23	significant, and any differences	23	Q. Through what method; that is to say, what
24	less than three percentage points	24	weighting method did Harris use?
25	are likely not to be significant."	25	MR. LONDEN: Ambiguous. Go ahead.
	Page 772		Page
1	Q. Okay. What is the margin of error for the	1	THE WITNESS: I don't know the technical
2	tables expressed set forth with respect to your	2	strategy that they employed.
3	Opinion No. 2 in your report?	3	BY MR. HERRON:
4	MR. LONDEN: Compound. Ambiguous.	4	Q. Did David Silver ever tell you what they
5	BY MR. HERRON:	5	employed?
6	Q. Do you understand?	6	A. Not that I recall.
7	A. I understand, but I didn't rely on a margin of	7	Q. Did anyone ever tell you what they, the Harr
8	error.	8	group, employed?
9	I used a chi-square test, which is another way	9	A. Not that I recall.
10	of ascertaining statistical whether or not	10	Q. Did your team then weighted the data, too;
11	differences between groups or among groups are	11	is that correct?
12	statistically significant, meaning they would not have	12	A. I don't believe so.
10		12	I law and the management of the sheet Densid to line

13 occurred by chance.

15

- 14 Q. Who did the chi-square testing?
 - A. David Silver.
- Q. Did he do that on the unweighted Harris data 16 or the weighted Harris data? 17
- 18 A. On the weighted data, as far as I -- yes. 19
 - Q. As far as you know?
- 20 A. As far as I know, yes.

Q. Did he do the chi-square testing before or 21

- after excluding the "not sure" responses? 22
- 23 A. He excluded the "not sure" responses from the
- 24 significance tests because he felt and asked me, and I
- 25 agreed that it was the most appropriate comparison to

Page 774

sample would match the

- know the technical ell you what they u what they, the Harris reighted the data, too; 13 I know there was checking -- that David talked 14 with the Harris group about how they weighted it, so he 15 understood the nature of the sample. I don't know whether he did anything 16 independent of that. 17 18 Q. Is it possible that David Silver weighted the 19 data set forth in your report independent of the Harris 20 people?
 - MR. LONDEN: Calls for speculation.
- THE WITNESS: I have no -- I don't know. 22
- 23 BY MR. HERRON:
- 24 Q. You say that the Harris people did do
- 25 weighting.

	Page 775		Page 777
1	What were the weights compensating for the	1	MR. LONDEN: Foundation.
2	weighting?	2	THE WITNESS: Would you repeat the question.
3	A. The weights were to correct for the	3	MR. HERRON: Could you please read it back.
4	overrepresentation of schools from low-income	4	(Record read.)
5	communities in the sample.	5	THE WITNESS: Other than what is reported here
6	Q. Is that the only compensating factor the	6	about making an attempt to match weighting so that the
7	weights were used for?	7	sample would match the California data on the
8	MR. LONDEN: Foundation.	8	eligibility for free and reduced price meals and on the
9	THE WITNESS: Well, Harris reports that he	9	eligibility for CalWORKS, I don't know.
10	used racial and ethnic makeup of the student body, the	10	BY MR. HERRON:
11	levels at which teachers teach, the percentage of	11	Q. Okay. When you say, "here," you are again
12	limited English-proficient students, the percentage of	12	referring to Exhibit 30, specifically Pages 11615 and
13	students eligible for free and reduced price meals.	13	11616 of that exhibit; correct?
14	BY MR. HERRON:	14	A. Yes.
15	Q. Where are you looking?	15	Q. What weighting, if any, did David Silver do to
16	A. On Page oops. There are no numbers. A2 in	16	compensate for the oversampling with respect to
17	Exhibit 30.	17	high-poverty schools?
18	Q. Can you show me where you are looking. At	18	MR. LONDEN: Asked and answered.
19	what portion of A2?	19	THE WITNESS: I have no knowledge of any
20	A. I was simply reading down the titles of the	20	weighting that David Silver might have done.
21	they say:	21	BY MR. HERRON:
22	"Basic controls in weighting	22	Q. What weighting did Mr. Harris do, if you know,
23	were based on the numbers reported	23	with respect to oversampling for predominantly minority
24	by the California Department of	24	student populations other than what you already
25	Education. The correct sampling	25	testified?
	Page 776		Page 778
1	controls used internally were	1	A I know that he was pleased that the two random

1	controls used internally were	1	A. I know that he was pleased that the two random
2	derived from the sample using the	2	samples, the samples of teachers' phone numbers within
3	1-800 procedure."	3	schools and the CalHome, yielded a sample of teachers
4	And then there is the list of the targets that	4	who taught at schools whose minority enrollments very
5	they were that they would obtain through the	5	closely matched the minority enrollments of California
6	weighting.	6	schools generally.
7	Q. Okay. Do you know what the "1-800 procedure"	7	I don't know how well matched that third
8	is?	8	sample of teachers in low-income communities matched,
9	A. I do not.	9	and so I don't know I suspect some weighting was done
10	Q. Do you know what weighting was applied to	10	there, but I don't know.
11	gender?	11	Q. So you don't know if he was required to do any
12	A. I do not.	12	weighting with respect to oversampling regarding
13	MR. LONDEN: Ambiguous.	13	predominantly minority student populations; is that
14	BY MR. HERRON:	14	correct?
15	Q. I am talking about Exhibit 30, Page A2, which	15	A. He was required if the sample was not a match
16	is Bates stamped 11 11615.	16	with the state as a whole.
17	Do you know what weighting was done with	17	Q. My question is: What do you know on that
18	respect to racial and ethnic makeup of the student body?	18	subject?
19	A. In in the procedure weighting was done	19	A. I know if he did it I know he did it if it
20	in order to achieve a result that the sample would match	20	was not if the data were not matched.
21	these proportions that exist in the California	21	Q. You just don't know if he did it?
22	Department of Education's database.	22	A. I know that he weighted the samples so that it
23	Q. Okay. What weighting, if any, were you aware	23	would match the population of California schools as a
24	that the Harris group did concerning oversampling for	24	whole; the that we would get a representative sample
25	high-poverty schools?	25	of schools in which California teachers teach.

1			
1	Page 779		Page 781
$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\end{array} $	I know he weighted the data on the factors that he listed in order to get a representative sample. Q. My question is actually more specific. I will restate it. You don't know of your own personal knowledge what weighting, if any, Mr. Harris did to compensate for the fact of oversampling predominantly minority student populations; is that correct? A. I did not say that he oversampled minority populations. I said that he oversampled schools in low-income areas. It was my opinion that that would yield a heavily minority sample, but I don't have firsthand knowledge of what actually resulted and what weights were applied, but I am confident that weighting was done to make the sample representative. Q. Why are you confident? A. Because the Peter Harris group is well-known for the quality of the work they do. Q. I would like to direct your attention to Page 22 of your report. What I am looking at now is the middle paragraph, roughly the middle paragraph, beginning, "In California schools."	$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\end{array} $	 exceeded the 12 percent the match between teachers and students would be the same, given the size of the sample of teachers that was questioned. Of course, it is framed as a hypothetical because we can't know with certainty that that is the case. Q. The conjecture here, though, is that generalizing the survey results to students generally, one can assume that 720,000 of California's six-plus million students are in classrooms where teachers do not have enough books for all of them to use, is it not? A. The sentence is framed that if the 12 percent of the teachers are teaching 12 percent of the students, then the 720,000 figure would be reasonably accurate. Q. So the conjecture is from a the you are applying a generalizing about anything. I am simply speculating that if 12 percent of the teachers in the state teach 12 percent of the kids, you would have about 720,000 kids. Q. And it is no more than that, correct, speculation? A. I call it
24 25	I want to read to you the second part of	2 4 25	MR. LONDEN: That is argumentative, but go
1	Page 780		Page 782
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 the second sentence where it begins: "12 percent of the teachers in the Harris 2002 survey indicated that they did not have enough copies of textbooks for every student in their class." Do you see where I am at? A. Yes. Q. I will continue, then. "If 12 percent of teachers who report that they don't have enough textbooks to use in class are teaching 12 percent of California students (a not unreasonable 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 ahead. THE WITNESS: I characterize it as a "not an unreasonable conjecture," and I would characterize it again as that. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Well, is it statistically sound? Is that a statistically sound conjecture? MR. LONDEN: Vague. THE WITNESS: I think it is what it is, and I wrote it in a way to represent it exactly with the confidence I have in it. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Well, "it is what it is" is really not responsive to my question. I asked a very specific

	Page 783		Page 785
$ \begin{array}{c} 1 \\ 2 \\ 3 \\ 4 \\ 5 \\ 6 \\ 7 \\ 8 \\ 9 \\ 10 \\ 11 \\ 12 \\ 13 \\ 14 \\ 15 \\ 16 \\ 17 \\ 18 \\ 19 \\ 20 \\ 21 \\ 22 \\ 23 \\ 24 \\ 25 \\ \end{array} $	 Q. There are 21 tables set forth with respect to Opinion 2 in your report that rely on the Harris data; correct? MR. LONDEN: Asked and answered. Go ahead. THE WITNESS: Yes. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Okay. Now, to what population is it that you want to generalize the results set forth in those tables? MR. LONDEN: Ambiguous. THE WITNESS: The teachers teaching in California schools. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Do you generalize those data to the schools themselves? A. The school is the focus of interest in most of the tables and the analysis. Teachers are reporting about conditions in their schools. Q. So do you generalize the data set forth in your tables generally to schools in California? A. Yes. Q. So do you generalize the data set forth in your tables generally to students in California? A. Only in that conjecture framing that I used 	$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $	 teachers teach 12 percent of the kids, then the extrapolation to the number of kids is statistically sound, so it is all within the context of that hypothetical. BY MR. HERRON: Q. So you believe it to be statistically sound to say that if 12 percent of the teachers respond in a certain way, you can with respect to the data set forth in your report extrapolate that to the student population; correct? MR. LONDEN: Argumentative. THE WITNESS: That is not what I said. BY MR. HERRON: Q. I misunderstood what you said. I'm sorry. A. I said if 12 percent of the teachers are teaching 12 percent of the students, then we are talking about 720,000 students. Q. But there is nothing in the Harris data or the Harris survey that assured that 12 percent of the students at their schools; isn't that true?
	Page 784		Page 786
$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\end{array} $	 with the shortage of textbook example. Q. Is it a reasonable conjecture that if 32 percent of the teachers who responded to the Harris survey said they don't have enough texts, then 32 percent of the students statewide do not have enough texts? A. I think it is a not unreasonable conjecture. Q. Okay. If 18 percent of the teachers responding to the Harris survey rate the texts that they use as only "fair" or "poor" in their coverage of the State content standards, is it proper to generalize, then, that 18 percent of California students lack textbooks that provide them adequate access to the content standards? MR. LONDEN: Vague. Incomplete hypothetical. THE WITNESS: I would make the same statement about the reasonableness of that conjecture as I have about the other two. BY MR. HERRON: Q. That it is not unreasonable? 	$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\end{array} $	MR. LONDEN: Asked and answered. THE WITNESS: That is true. BY MR. HERRON: Q. So I take it you concede that, then, without that information you cannot generalize to the student population you cannot generalize the results set forth in your tables to the student population generally? MR. LONDEN: Objection. "Concede" is argumentative. You can answer. THE WITNESS: I think the way I have treated that extrapolation from the analysis I have to a likely number of students affected is a proper way to do that, always with caveats and always in a hypothetical sense. BY MR. HERRON: Q. What caveats accompany it other than the ones that you have identified? When I say, "accompany it," I mean accompany that assumption or that extrapolation.

22

23

25

- Q. That it is not unreasonable?
- A. That it is not unreasonable.
- 21 22 Q. And that it is statistically sound? 23
- MR. LONDEN: Vague. THE WITNESS: In that hypothetical way. I
- 24 25 mean, if you are hypothesizing that 12 percent of the

43 (Pages 783 to 786)

A. Just the framing that I have used here.

24 that it cannot be -- that it is not a direct result of

these analyses but rather an extension and an

A. Framing it as a hypothetical makes quite clear

Q. I don't understand.

1 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 Page 787 extrapolation and a conjecture. Q. What is "post-stratification weighting"? A. I don't know. I would be speculating. Q. What is "design effect"? Do you know what that means? A. No. Q. Did you ever have any communications with anyone about "design effect" as concerns your manipulation of the Harris data? A. No. Q. Do you ever talk about that with Russ Rumberger? A. No. Q. Do you know whether David Silver discussed with anyone the design effect related to the Harris data 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 Page 789 Q. Do you know whether David Silver did any significance testing? A. Yes. He performed chi-square tests. Q. Okay. Why was that important, or was it? A. It was to add an additional degree of confidence that the differences between groups or between sets of responses were not the product of a chance occurrence. Q. Did you direct him to do significance testing? "Him," being David Silver. A. Yes. Q. What was your concern or why did you direct him to do that? A. Always in sampling when you use sample data rather than asking every member of the population
17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	 data? A. No. Q. Do you know whether David Silver discussed with anyone the design effect and how that might affect his manipulation of the Harris data? A. No. Q. Can you describe for me what "cluster sampling" is? A. "Cluster sampling," not with any precision. 	17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	 through the use of significance tests since it is not always readily apparent by looking at the absolute differences between responses whether or not it is significant, since that is a function of the size of the sample and the methods that were used. Q. What is a "typical null hypothesis"? A. A "null hypothesis" is a statement of something in a negative that you set out to disprove. Q. What was the typical null hypothesis that was
1 23 3	Page 788 Q. What is your understanding of "cluster sampling"? A. That you draw a sample of from more	1 2 3	Page 790 used here? When I say, "used here," either by Harris or David Silver. MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts.

- A. That you draw a sample of -- from more 3
- 4 concentrated parts of the population and evenly
- 5 distributed across it, but I am not at all certain that
- is the proper technical explanation. 6
- 7 Q. And that accentuates homogeneity that doesn't
- 8 truly exist; correct? 9
 - A. I don't know.
- Q. Are you aware whether cluster sampling can 10
- result in false precision of statistical data? 11
- 12 A. No.

- MR. LONDEN: Vague.
- 14 BY MR. HERRON:
- 15 Q. What is "significance testing"?
- 16 A. Those are statistical tests performed to
- determine whether or not or how likely it is that a 17
- 18 particular difference could have or particular score
- could have been obtained by chance. 19
- 20 Q. Are you aware whether the Harris group did 21 significance testing on their data?
- A. In the -- in Exhibit No. 30 on Page A3 they 22
- 23 describe a procedure that they used to determine whether
- or not a difference in percentage points in their survey 24
- 25 data is significant or not.

- MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts.
- 4 THE WITNESS: The null hypothesis that is
- 5 nearly always used is that there are no differences
- between groups, and your statistical tests set out to 6
- 7 determine whether or not this is the case.
- 8 BY MR. HERRON:

11

- 9 Q. What was the result of David Silver's
- 10 significance testing? What did it tell you?
 - MR. LONDEN: Compound.
 - THE WITNESS: It -- as is reported on each of
- 13 my tables, the significance tests report whether or not
- 14 or the likelihood that the differences observed could
- have occurred by chance and the level of confidence in 15
- that determination. 16
- BY MR. HERRON: 17
- 18 Q. What was the critical value?
- 19 MR. LONDEN: Vague.
- 20 THE WITNESS: I don't know what you mean by
- 21 "critical value."
- 22 BY MR. HERRON:
- 23 Q. What was the critical value that was selected
- here in terms of the significance testing? 24
- 25 MR. LONDEN: Compound.

	Page 791		Page 793
1	THE WITNESS: The we were interested in	1	significant, we eliminated those numbers from the
2	whether the likelihood of a result occurring by chance	2	calculation.
3	was greater than five times out of every 100, one time	3	Q. Okay. I am confused.
4	out of every 100 or one time out of a thousand. It is	4	Please turn to Page 25 of your report. This
5	the probability that something would have occurred by	5	is Table 8. At the bottom it says:
6	chance.	6	"Statistical testing was
7	BY MR. HERRON:	7	performed excluding 'not sure'
8	Q. And were any of those selected as the critical	8	respondents and nonrespondents for
9	value to be used in your analyses?	9	all variables."
10	A. We paid attention to anything that was .05	10	What was that intended to tell the reader?
11	or we really set .05 as kind of the lowest level of	11	A. That they could be confident that if teachers
12	significance that we would classify as a statistically	12	said or were asked, "Do you have a shortage of texts to
13	significant difference.	13	use in class," that we were only testing the
14	Q. Why was that value selected?	14	percentage the difference between the groups that
15	A. Convention. It is convention.	15	said absolutely, "yes" or absolutely, "no."
16	Q. A number of the tables set forth with respect	16	Q. So are you telling me that at these
17	to Opinion No. 2 exclude "not sure" respondents and	17	percentages, that is the percentages in each of the
18	nonrespondents?	18	tables that reflect the Harris data and have the same
19	A. Yes.	19	notation regarding the exclusion of "not sure"
20	Q. What is the effect of that exclusion?	20	respondents are you saying that, in fact, "not sure"
21	A. It doesn't bias either of the two groups being	21	was not excluded from that percentages?
22	compared.	22	That wasn't the most clear question, was it?
23	It was my conclusion that when someone says	23	A. I don't know.
24	they are not sure, it would be inappropriate to lump	24	Q. Let me
25	them in either with a "yes" or with a "no," and what you	25	A. No. I want to check with David to see what

really want to understand is the different between precisely what he did. I don't want to misrepresent 1 1 people who were certain that they have enough things or 2 what we did. 2 were certain they didn't have enough and without trying 3 3 My understanding was that if we -- actually, 4 4 to make a decision about whether people who said they there were very small differences in the percentages 5 weren't sure were more or less likely to have enough or 5 when you excluded the "not sures," but we left the not. numbers in the table the way they were reported by the 6 6 7 7 Q. So it was your decision to exclude the "not Harris group -- the percentages. 8 sure" and nonrespondents? 8 Q. Okay. 9 A. Yes. 9 A. But I really -- I do need to check with David, Q. Did you instruct David Silver to exclude that 10 which I am very happy to do tonight if you would like me 10 in the data runs he did that -- to exclude the "not to do that. 11 11 Q. That's fine. sure" responses? 12 12 A. In the significance tests, yes. 13 13 There was a -- there was an issue about do we 14 Q. Not only in the significance tests, but it was include the "not sures" in the denominator of the ratios 14 excluded, that is, the "not sure" respondents from the or do we exclude the "not sure" responses that was 15 15 ratios and, therefore, the percentages that are 16 16 discussed among you and the group; is that correct? expressed in many of your tables; isn't that true? 17 MR. LONDEN: That is vague. 17 18 A. Actually, we left the percentages as being the 18 Go ahead. 19 same as the percentages that the Harris group reported, 19 THE WITNESS: I am actually not recalling the which included the "not sures." substance of those conversations. 20 20 21 21 I am trying to remember. In order that our ---I know that we did decide what I told you just now that we decided, to exclude them from the 22 the actual percentages reporting would be consistent 22 23 with what the other scholars using this -- these data 23 significance tests. would report and what Harris reported, but for purposes 24 We also decided to keep the numbers in these 24 25 of understanding whether or not these differences were 25 tables consistent with how Harris reported the numbers.

	Page 795		Page 797
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	 BY MR. HERRON: Q. And it is your understanding that Harris in calculating his percentages and in reporting those percentages did not exclude "not sure" responses from the denominator; correct? A. I can't remember how those banners were reported. I can't visualize them now to know whether the "not sures" were included and not. Q. If the "not sures" let's talk about the data you report here in your various tables. If the "not sure" responses had been excluded from the ratios A. Uh-huh. Q that would affect the reliability of the data, would it not? A. No. Because the percentages in the tables tell you, of the sample of teachers who were asked about these things, this percentage said they this percentage of the total sample said they didn't have enough of whatever. This percentage said they did of the total sample. But we felt that then when you took those two samples and compared them to see if the difference was right, that you would simply test the people who said 	$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $	 materials. 50 percent said they did. That leaves 1 percent who said either they didn't answer at all or they weren't sure. Right? So these numbers when we compared, is the difference if we were to compare, is the difference between 49 and 50 statistically significant, we wouldn't put that 1 percent who said they weren't sure in our calculation that compares the differences between those two groups. Okay? Q. Okay. So to figure out what the "not sure" responses were, the nonrespondents were, what the percentage was, you have to add those numbers, 49 percent and 50, and whatever is left less than 100 equals the "not sure" respondents and nonrespondents that were excluded? A. The first row you could do that. Q. Right. A. It doesn't work in the other rows. MR. HERRON: Sure. (Recess taken.) MR. HERRON: Sure. (Record read as follows: "Okay. So to figure out what
$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $	Page 796 definitely, "yes" and definitely, "no" to see whether there was a significant difference between those groups. Q. So you did exclude the "not sures" from the percentages expressed in your report? A. No. Let's look at Table 25. Q. That would be most helpful. A. Okay. There were 747 teachers who said they taught science. Of those 747, 49 percent of them said they did not have enough materials and equipment to do lab work, so 49 percent Q. Are you what table? A. Page 25, Table 8. Q. My mistake. A. Row 1. Q. Okay. A. We have 747 teachers who were asked this question. Q. Okay. A. Some of them said, "I don't have enough materials." Some of them said, "I do have enough materials." Some of them said, "I do have enough materials." Some of them said, "I am not sure." Q. Uh-huh. A. Now look at those numbers. 49 percent said they didn't have enough	$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $	 Page 798 the "not sure" responses were, the nonrespondents were, what the percentage was, you have to add those numbers, 49 percent and 50, and whatever is left less than 100 equals the "not sure" respondents and nonrespondents that were excluded?") MR. HERRON: Gee, I think I will save that one for trial. Don't answer that. MR. LONDEN: It is too good to waste. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Does your report anywhere reference that you are not reporting the "not sure" respondents? A. Actually on Page 23, Table 7 actually lists the percentage of people who said they weren't sure to make it clear to the reader that when it is says on the bottom of the tables that the "not sure" responses were included were excluded from the significance tests, readers would have a sense of the magnitude of the group that was in that category. Q. Now, you are referring to the categories in Table 7, right, the inadequate supply and inadequate quality items? A. Yes.

Page	799

Page	801
1 age	001

	Page 799		Page 801
$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $	 Q. Are any other of these types of items expressed in any of the tables? I take it the answer to that is "yes"? THE WITNESS: Yes. MR. LONDEN: The question is vague. THE WITNESS: Do you mean, are there items other than these that are included on the tables? BY MR. HERRON: Q. Well put. You ask the questions. I will answer them. That is right. That is what I am asking. A. Yes. There are other items than those. Q. Included in the other items are the "not sure" responses set forth anywhere in your report? MR. LONDEN: Compound. THE WITNESS: Many of them can be inferred, as we just did, with the percentage of science teachers saying they don't have enough materials by looking at the top rows of these subject-specific tables. MR. HERRON: All right. (Exhibit 37 was marked for I.D.) BY MR. HERRON: Q. Have you had an opportunity to review Exhibit 37? A. Yes. 	$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $	 team on the plaintiffs' side provided any input into the drafting of the Harris questionnaire? A. I don't know. Q. Did they ever tell you that they did? A. No. Not that I recall. Q. I will hand you another document that we will mark as Exhibit 38. (Exhibit 38 was marked for I.D.) BY MR. HERRON: Q. Have you had an opportunity to review Exhibit 38? A. Yes. Q. Do you recognize this document? A. Yes. Q. What is it? A. It is what is called the "Final Version" of the questionnaire that the Louis Harris group used in the survey of teachers. Q. Do you know whether or not this is the final version? A. Not for sure. Q. The middle have you read this document before? A. I think so, but I am not certain whether this is a version that I have read.
$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\end{array} $	 Page 800 Q. Do you recognize this document? A. Yes. Q. What is it? A. It is either a draft or a final version of the questionnaire that the Lou Harris group used in the survey of teachers. Q. Is the handwriting on this document yours? A. I don't know. It looks like it could be, but I am not absolutely sure. Q. Did you receive a draft of the Harris survey prior to it being finalized? A. I might have. Yes. Q. Did you provide comments on that draft? A. I might have. Q. Well, do you know whether you did or not? A. I don't recall. Q. Do you know whether anyone else do you know let me try that again. 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Page 802 Q. Either this version or some other prior version you did read, though? A. Yes. Q. In the middle of this first page, the one Bates stamped 13748, the one beginning, "Hello" A. Yes. Q it says: "We are conducting a study for the Rockefeller Foundation." Do you see that sentence? A. Yes. Q. Do you consider that to be false? A. No. Q. Why not? A. Because the study was funded by the Rockefeller Foundation. Q. And it is also true that the funding from the Rockefeller Foundation was obtained by Public Advocates;

	Page 803		Page 805
$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $	 to be used in this litigation; correct? MR. LONDEN: Asked and answered. THE WITNESS: I am not sure what the intentions of the litigation team were. BY MR. HERRON: Q. It is fair to say from your own perspective you intended to use the results from this survey in your expert report knowing that that expert report would be used in the litigation; is that right? MR. LONDEN: Asked and answered. THE WITNESS: I thought there was a good likelihood that that would be the case. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Do think it is misleading to for this document, this survey, to suggest that it is being done for the Rockefeller Foundation when, in fact, the survey was being conducted for many other reasons? A. No. MR. LONDEN: Argumentative. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Why don't you? A. Because the Rockefeller Foundation, Fred Frelow in particular, who was the program officer who made the grant, had full knowledge of the uses to which 	$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $	 respondents that they will their names will never be used in conjunction with the response, nor will the data be reported in a way that they could be personally identified, and for those of us who are in institutions that receive federal funding, it is a legal requirement that we include this in our work. Q. But this is a completely dishonest promise, isn't it? MR. LONDEN: Argumentative. THE WITNESS: Absolutely not. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Well, as we have discussed, everyone knew the results would be used in the litigation; correct? A. In no way has the confidence of the respondents been violated. Q. My point is: You knew the results would be used in you knew I think there was general understanding, was there not, that this well, let me try this another way. The reality is that the results of the survey were going to be used in litigation; everyone knew that going into this survey? Isn't that correct? MR. LONDEN: Asked and answered.
25	the funding would be put and was supportive and	25	THE WITNESS: I don't certainly to the
1 2 3 4 5	Page 804 enthusiastic about having Rockefeller be the sponsor of this work. Q. Did any teacher as far as you are aware, did any teacher respondent any teacher responding to this survey have any idea that the responses might find	1 2 3 4 5	Page 806 extent that that was a hoped-for result; it was certainly not the only result. This was to be a survey that would produce data that could be used in many ways for many purposes. BY MR. HERRON:

- their way into this litigation? 6
 - A. I have no idea.
 - Q. The last sentence in that paragraph says:
 - "What you say will be kept and
 - respected in complete confidence."
- Correct? 11
- 12 A. Yes.

8

9

10

- 13 Q. Did you have any say as to whether or not that promise was made in this document? 14 15
 - MR. LONDEN: Vague.
- THE WITNESS: I don't believe I was ever part 16 17 of a conversation about this.
- 18 BY MR. HERRON:
- 19 Q. Is it your view that that is a promise that
- should never have been made to the respondents of this 20 21 survey? 22
- A. I think it is a perfectly appropriate promise. 23
 - Q. Why do you say that?
- 24 A. Because the strategy that researchers use to
- 25 obtain honest answers to questions is to promise

- Q. Did you or David Silver ever obtain the 6
- identity of any of the respondents to the Harris survey? 7 A. No.
- 8 9

- Q. Do you know whether Mr. Harris has that data?
- 10 A. I suspect he does have it.
 - Q. Do you know if any of the districts -- well,
- the teachers who were surveyed were teachers at a number 12 13 of districts.
- 14 Do you know any of those districts? Can you
- identify them for us? 15
- A. No. 16
- 17 Q. Were any from the Los Angeles Unified School
- 18 District, as far as you know?
- 19 A. I have no idea.
- 20 Q. Do you know whether any of that information,
- 21 that is, identity of respondents, identity of districts,
- 22 was ever disclosed to David Silver?
- 23 A. I don't believe it was.
- 24 Q. Do you know if it was ever disclosed to anyone
- 25 else who assisted you in your expert report?

	Page 807		Page 809
$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $	 A. I don't believe it was. Q. Can you please turn to Item 1b on Page 13749. A. Yes. Q. Ib asks: "In your classroom do you have enough books and other reading materials that are in the home language of the children in your class, not enough, or none at all?" Does this question suffer from the defect earlier identified by you in a memorandum that "enough" without providing a standard is insufficient in the survey? A. I would say it is midway between my concern about being not concrete at all and being as concrete as I might like it. Q. How do you personally interpret the meaning of that sentence, "Do you have enough books and other reading materials"? A. I would interpret it to mean: In your judgment, do you have materials of sufficient quantity to enable you to instruct your students in a way that you feel is professionally adequate? Q. I take it you have no way of judging how the teacher respondents may have interpreted this question? 	$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $	 Page 809 2c is certainly less adequate in that regard. Q. What about 2b? A. 2b MR. LONDEN: Asked and answered. THE WITNESS: 2b is terrific, concrete, specific. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Okay. Now, look at Question 3 here. It says: "All in all, how well prepared do you feel you are to teach all of your students in the state content standards?" Then it goes on. A. Uh-huh. Q. Do you, Dr. Oakes, interpret this as one of those questions that is insufficiently defined to provide the respondent an ability to give a concrete response? A. No. This is quite different, I think, than the concern I had earlier about the overall low levels of resources in California schools which might lead everyone to say they don't have enough until there is some concrete anchors. This one is of a very different order, and it is a very frequently asked kind of question about
$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $	 Page 808 A. No. Q. Do you know whether Mr. Harris or the interviewer supplied any definition of what, quote, "enough" means in terms of this question, 1b on Page 13749? A. I do not know. Q. If you could kindly turn to Page 13750. I want to draw your attention to Questions 2b, 2c, 2e and 2f. If you would kindly review those questions. A. 2b, 2c Q. 2e and 2f. A 2e and 2f. Q. Have you been able to review them? A. Yes. Q. Each asks whether there is "enough" of something. Do you think that these questions, 2b, 2c, 2e and 2f suffer from the defect you talked about in your earlier memo? A. Certainly 2b does not. It is very concrete in that it asks about equipment and materials necessary to do particular kinds of work. 2e and f also are made concrete by specifying about "to use" or "to take home" so it does have a concreteness that gives teachers a reference point. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Page 810 teachers' confidence in their own level of preparation. Q. Did Mr. Harris or his interviewers provide the teacher respondents with any definition of "State content standards"? A. I have no idea. Q. Do you know how I take it you do not do you know how the teacher respondents interpreted "State content standards" for purposes of this question? A. Teachers in California are extraordinarily familiar with the State content standards, and my guess is that I would be extraordinarily surprised if any of the respondents didn't know exactly what Mr. Harris meant. Q. On Page 13752, Question 11c A. Yes. Q asks: "How do you rate your textbooks on their coverage of the state content standards?" Is it your view that is sufficiently concrete to provide teachers a way adequately to respond? A. Yes, I do. Q. In 11b what does "up-to-date information" mean to you in terms of this question? A. Recent developments.

	Page 811		Page 813
1	Q. What does "recent developments" mean in terms	1	periods of time" means in the context of this question?
2	of this question?	2	A. Long enough so that it was perceived as a
3	A. In terms of, say, social studies materials,	3	problem.
4	whether the say, whether the president is named as	4	Q. Do you know how the teacher respondents
5	someone who has been president in the last five years or	5	interpreted that term, "long periods of time"?
6	whether it was someone who was president 20 years ago.	6	A. No.
7	Q. Do you think "up-to-date" could mean different	7	Q. I want to turn to your report at Page 21 and
8	things depending on the textbook at issue?	8	ask about some of these tables.
9	A. I think it would.	9	Table 4 I would like to begin with, if I may.
10	Q. For example, your report discusses mathematics	10	Table 4 states:
11	texts, social science texts, science texts.	11	"Textbook use is nearly
12	Presumably mathematics, "up to date," could be	12	universal, although slightly
13	10 years ago; is that correct?	13	greater at schools with less
14	A. It could be.	14	qualified teaching staffs."
15	Q. I take it that may be true of English as well?	15	What does "certified" or "uncertified" mean in
16	A. It could be.	16	this table?
17	Q. Is there any distinction provided to teacher	17	A. Teachers who hold either provisional or clear
18	respondents or any definition provided so that they	18	credentials.
19	could understand what "up-to-date information" meant	19	Q. And "uncertified" is anything less than that?
20	with respect to 11b, as far as you know?	20	A. Yes.
21	A. Not to my knowledge.	21	Q. The overall percentage expressed here is 92
22	Q. 11d on the same page, 13752, asks:	22	percent, meaning, I take it, that teachers report that
23	"Do your students have access	23	they used textbooks?
24	to fully usable computers in your	24	A. Yes.
25	classroom?"	25	Q. Can you explain to me why the here is what
	Page 812		Page 814
1	Do you have any idea what "fully usable	1	I am not getting: See the 77 percent and 17 percent?
2	computers" mean?	2	A. Uh-huh.
3	A. This says you only read part of the	$\frac{2}{3}$	Q. What do those mean?
4	question "fully usable computers which allow them	4	A. Percent of the schools in the sample that had
5	access to the Internet for research."	5	those characteristics.
6	"Fully usable" is a functional definition that	6	Q. How come that only adds up to 94 percent?
7	permits students to access the Internet for research.	7	A. Well, 94 percent of the teachers I don't
8	Q. On Page 13754, Question 14b asks:	8	know.
9	"Has your school had teaching	9	Q. Shouldn't it equal 100 percent? If you add
10	positions which could not be filled	10	those two columns, that is, add schools
11	for long periods of time or could	11	A. Let's see.
12	be filled only by substitutes or	12	Are there some schools that wouldn't be
13	has neither of these happened?"	13	captured in those two categories?
14	Do you feel that "long periods of time" is	14	Q. I don't know. That is a good question.
15	aufficiently well defined have so as to movide teacher	15	

sufficiently well defined here so as to provide teacher 15

respondents an opportunity adequately to respond? 16 17

A. Yes.

- Q. Why do you say that?
- 19 A. Because teachers are very familiar with short-term absences for which day-to-day substitutes are 20 hired, and when substitutes are hired on longer-term 21 contracts, then it is quite a common matter of 22 23 discussion about having long-term subs in jobs that 24 teachers would be very familiar with. Q. What is your understanding of what "long 25
- Could you kindly answer it? 15 A. It would -- I would have to think about this 16 for a while and do some calculations. 17 18 Q. Right now why that adds up to 94 percent 19 doesn't come immediately to mind? 20 A. It doesn't come immediately to me. Q. Let's look at Table 5. It talks about: 21 22 "Textbook use is nearly 23 universal at all levels of 24 California K through 12 schooling." The N line under "Overall" says, "N equals 25

	Page 815		Page 817
1	1071."	1	responses to that question in any of your tables?
2	Is that the sample size?	2	A. I don't think I did.
3	A. Yes.	3	Q. Is it your opinion in this case and is it part
4	Q. Meaning that 1,071 teachers were surveyed?	4	of your report that it is improper for a teacher to
5	A. Yes.	5	choose not to use a textbook in class?
6	Q. Then the next three components are elementary,	6	MR. LONDEN: Vague.
7	middle and high school teachers; correct?	7	THE WITNESS: I don't know.
8	A. Yes.	8	BY MR. HERRON:
9	Q. Why is it that the N's for those columns sum	9	Q. When might it be proper for them not to use a
10	to something more than 1,071?	10	textbook in class in teaching?
11	A. I would have to speculate.	11	MR. LONDEN: Asked and answered.
12	Q. Shouldn't they equal 1,071?	12	BY MR. HERRON:
13	A. If teachers had assignments where they went to	13	Q. You can answer.
14	more than one place, they might be counted twice.	14	A. When they choose to use a method of
15	Q. Presently you can't explain why those sums	15	instruction that does not require them to use a
16	would total 1,071?	16	textbook.
17	A. I would have to look at my records.	17	Q. Such as?
18	Q. What records would you look at? I certainly	18	A. When they show a video.
19	may have them here.	19	Q. Are there other occasions?
20	A. You might.	20	A. Certainly. When they have a discussion.
21	I would want to go back and look at the	21	Q. Are there any other occasions that come to
22	banners or the runs that were done to produce these	22	mind?
23	tables to see if I simply miscopied something off the	23	A. They may be using a computer.
24	table, or my strong suspicion is there would there is	24	Q. Any others that come to mind?
25	a good reason, and it would take me a while to figure it	25	A. I am sure I could think of lots more, but
	Page 816		Page 818
1	out.	1	Q. May I ask about Table 7, please, on Page 23.
2		2	

2	Q. Table 6 refers to "table use"	2	A. Yes.
3	"Textbook use is nearly	3	Q. The one of the responses relates here to
4	universal across teachers of	4	"inadequate quality" and, specifically, "poor physical
5	different academic content areas."	5	condition of texts"?
6	What is the explanation well, the four	6	A. Yes.
7	right columns in this table list those teaching science,	7	Q. Do you know how teachers were to interpret
8	math, social science and English.	8	that question?
9	Why did their N values sum to more than 1,071?	9	A. Well, I would like to look at the item so I
10	A. Because many teachers, especially those at the	10	could look at the full language they were asked since
11	elementary school level, teach more than one session.	11	all my tables have these little truncated they were
12	Q. Does the survey date provide any indication as	12	asked to rate your textbooks
13	to why some teachers do not use textbooks?	13	"How would you rate the
14	A. I believe there is an item on this survey	14	physical conditions of the
15	which asks teachers whether if if let me find it.	15	textbooks available to you?
16	Item 10b.	16	Excellent, good, only fair and
17	Q. You are looking now at Exhibit 38?	17	poor."
18	A. The same Exhibit 38, Page 13752, Item 10b,	18	Q. I see.
19	those who said they did not use textbooks were then	19	A. So they were asked to make a judgment about
20	asked:	20	the condition that their books were in, and materials.
21	"Is this because the school	21	Q. Okay. I am going to mark as Exhibit 39 the
22	does not make adequate textbooks	22	following document, please.
23	available or is it your own choice	23	(Exhibit 39 was marked for I.D.)
24	not to use textbooks?"	24	BY MR. HERRON:
25	Q. Did you ever express the results of the	25	Q. I am not going to ask you about the second

	Page 819		Page 821
$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\end{array} $	 e-mail A. Okay. Q to speed things along. Dr. Oakes, have you had an opportunity to review Exhibit 38? A. Yes. Q. Do you A. I think it is 39. Q. 39. Thank you. Do you recognize this document? A. Yes. Q. The this appears to be a series of e-mails, the top one of which and when I say, "top," I mean the one highest up on the page Bates 12029 is an e-mail, "Subject: Significance tests," date 4-30-02 from you to Marisa Saunders; correct? A. Yes. Q. This talks about your wanting at this time to have "significance tests on the variables in our tables"; correct? A. Yes. Q. And this was the instruction you were giving to David Silver or to Marisa? A. The chronology was that I had asked Noah to 	$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\end{array} $	 "I am supposed to have a call with the MOFO statistician about this." I asked you about this earlier. Do you know who that person is? A. I think it was Andy Lazarus, who Matt Kreeger said he would ask if he was interested. It turned out that he didn't do the work, so I proceeded to engage David Silver in it. Q. I am going to hand you what we will mark as Exhibit 40. (Exhibit 40 was marked for I.D.) BY MR. HERRON: Q. Do you recognize this document? A. Yes. Q. What is it? A. This is an exchange I had with John Luczak at Stanford about the data from the RAND Corporation Class Size Reduction Study that they provided me, which I think is represented in this final form in one of the tables. Q. One of the tables related to Opinion No. 2; right? A. Yes.
24 25	A. The chronology was that I had asked Noah to relay to Marisa my request of David or the faculty	24 25	A. Yes.Q. Okay. Did he do weighting on the RAND survey
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Page 820 member who is David's advisor, who is Mike Seltzer, whether or not they could do because David was not a member of this project originally. He works for me on another project whether we could either borrow him or whether Mike Seltzer might be interested in doing the significance testing. Q. I see. A. And so she was she was responding to me that Noah had asked her to make the contact, and so she was asking me some questions about that, which I then responded to her questions in this e-mail you have pointed to.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Page 822 date data? "He" being John Luczak. A. He did say that he added a teacher weight variable in order to make the sample generalizable to the state as a whole. Q. Okay. I will mark Exhibit 41. Off the record a second. (Exhibit 41 was marked for I.D.) BY MR. HERRON: Q. Dr. Oakes, have you had an opportunity to review Exhibit 41? A. Yes. Q. What is this?
13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 Q. The second full sentence of that e-mail reads: "However, I have a couple of ways that I'd like them to be tweaked." What is the "them" in that sentence? 	13 14 15 16 17	A. This is a note from me to the to John Affeldt, principally, with copies to Matt and Gary Blasi and Mark Rosenbaum about the first set of banners that I received, and my I believe it was the first set. Maybe it was the second set. When I asked for it was the set of banners that they sent me which my perusal

	Page 823		Page 825
$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $	 Page 823 definitions of the comparison groups, so I wanted to know that. Q. When you say, "did not have definitions of the comparison groups," what do you mean? A. As you probably know, Harris created an at-risk variable, which was a composite. Q. Right. A. And it was not clear to me from the banners what variables that was comprised of. And also the banners have a lot of shorthand on them, like "high minority" or "high credential," "low credential," something like that. It just was in a cryptic form you see on tables, and I wanted to have clear definitions of how those variables were constructed. Q. Were you supplied a code book that gave you those definitions? A. David Silver got a code book at a later time? A. David Silver got a code book has been produced? A. I do not know. In fact, I am not certain David Silver got a 	$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $	Page 825 the questionnaire, but I am not sure but it says, "Preliminary results," so it looks like a set of banners. Q. Leecia Welch calls it, "our teacher survey." What is she referring to, as far as you know? A. My assumption is that she was referring to the Harris survey. MR. HERRON: Jack, I propose to stop at this point to give Dr. Oakes and others a chance to shoot home and also for me to go through and, hopefully, eliminate what appear to be a number of documents that seem to be no longer relevant based on what we have heard so far. MR. LONDEN: Efficiency is good. MR. HERRON: I propose the same stipulation that applied to the first two session of Dr. Oakes' deposition. MR. LONDEN: Yes. MR. HERRON: Okay. Great. We will start up tomorrow at 9:30. (The following stipulation from a prior deposition was incorporated as follows: "MR. HERRON: May we
	Page 824		Page 826
$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\end{array} $	 code book. I recall a message from David saying essentially asking a question, saying, "If something is the case, then I will need a code book or a new code book" or something. I am simply speculating based on that, which I shouldn't do. Q. I will show you what we will mark as Exhibit (Exhibit 42 was marked for I.D.) THE WITNESS: Is this David's e-mail? BY MR. HERRON: Q. No. It is later in here. I just don't know exactly where. You need only look at Page 1 of this exhibit. A. Uh-huh. Q. Have you had an opportunity to review Exhibit 42? A. 42? Q. 42, yes. A. Yes. Q. Do you recognize this document? A. Yes. Q. What is it? 	$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\end{array} $	stipulate the copies of the documents attached to the deposition may be used as originals, and may we further stipulate that the original of this deposition be signed under penalty or perjury. "The original will be delivered to the offices of the ACLU and directed to Mark Rosenbaum; that the reporter is relieved of liability for the original of the deposition. The witness will have 30 days from the date of the court's transmittal letters to review, sign and correct the deposition. "And that Mr. Rosenbaum or anyone he shall designate from plaintiffs' side shall notify all parties in writing of any changes to the deposition within that 30-day period. And if there are no

25

Q. What is it?
A. It is a message from Leecia Welch which has an
attachment that looks like it is the survey -- probably

53 (Pages 823 to 826)

such changes or signature within

that time, that any unsigned and

	Page 827	Page 829	
$\begin{array}{c}1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array}$	uncorrected copy may be used for all purposes as if signed and corrected. "MR. ROSENBAUM: If it's not a burden for the reporter, because I'm out of town a lot now because of depositions and my teaching, if copies could be served the stipulation that Mr. Herron read may if it could be served on both me and Ms. Lhamon, Catherine Lhamon, I think it would facilitate the process. Is that okay? "THE REPORTER: Yes. "MR. ROSENBAUM: With that addendum, I certainly stipulate to that. "MR. HERRON: Very good.") (Whereupon at 4:47 p.m., the deposition of JEANNIE OAKES was concluded.)	1 STATE OF CALIFORNIA)) SS. 2 COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES) 3 I, CATHY A. REECE, CSR No. 5546, a Certified 5 Shorthand Reporter in and for said County and State, do 6 hereby certify: 7 That prior to being examined, the witness 8 named in the foregoing deposition, JEANNIE OAKES, by me 9 was duly sworn to testify to the truth, the whole truth, 10 and nothing but the truth; 11 That said deposition was taken down by me in 12 shorthand at the time and place therein named and 13 thereafter reduced to computerized transcription under 14 my direction and supervision, and I hereby certify the 15 foregoing deposition is a full, true and correct 16 transcript of my shorthand notes so taken. 17 I further certify that I am neither counsel 18 for nor related to any party to said action nor in 19 anywise interested in the outcome thereof. 20 IN WITNESS THEREOF, I have hereunto subscribed 21	
$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $	Page 828 STATE OF CALIFORNIA)) SS. COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES) I am the witness in the foregoing deposition. I have read the foregoing deposition or have had read to me the foregoing deposition, and having made such changes and corrections as I desired, I certify that the same is true in my own knowledge. I hereby declare under penalty of perjury under the laws of the State of California that the foregoing is true and correct. This declaration is executed this day of ZO03, at JEANNIE OAKES		